



US009290747B2

(12) **United States Patent**  
**Reichert et al.**

(10) **Patent No.:** **US 9,290,747 B2**  
(45) **Date of Patent:** **Mar. 22, 2016**

(54) **DNA POLYMERASES WITH INCREASED  
3'-MISMATCH DISCRIMINATION**

(56) **References Cited**

(71) Applicant: **Roche Molecular Systems, Inc.,**  
Pleasanton, CA (US)

(72) Inventors: **Fred Reichert**, San Leandro, CA (US);  
**Keith Bauer**, San Rafael, CA (US);  
**Thomas W. Myers**, Dublin, CA (US)

(73) Assignee: **Roche Molecular Systems, Inc.,**  
Pleasanton, CA (US)

(\*) Notice: Subject to any disclaimer, the term of this  
patent is extended or adjusted under 35  
U.S.C. 154(b) by 38 days.

(21) Appl. No.: **14/231,122**

(22) Filed: **Mar. 31, 2014**

(65) **Prior Publication Data**

US 2014/0295499 A1 Oct. 2, 2014

#### **Related U.S. Application Data**

(62) Division of application No. 13/162,664, filed on Jun.  
17, 2011, now Pat. No. 8,722,378.

(60) Provisional application No. 61/356,296, filed on Jun.  
18, 2010.

(51) **Int. Cl.**  
**C12N 9/00** (2006.01)  
**C12N 9/12** (2006.01)  
**C12Q 1/68** (2006.01)

(52) **U.S. Cl.**  
CPC ..... **C12N 9/1252** (2013.01); **C12Q 1/6806**  
(2013.01); **C12Y 207/07007** (2013.01)

(58) **Field of Classification Search**  
None  
See application file for complete search history.

#### **FOREIGN PATENT DOCUMENTS**

WO	2008/034110	A2	3/2008
WO	2008/046612	A1	4/2008
WO	2009/010251	A2	1/2009
WO	2009/148891	A1	12/2009

#### **OTHER PUBLICATIONS**

Park et al. "Improvement of the 3'-5' exonuclease activity of Taq DNA polymerase by protein engineering in the active site", *Mol Cells*, vol. 7, No. 3, pp. 419-424 (1997).

Exner, Thomas E.; "Insights into the high fidelity of a DNA polymerase I mutant"; 2009, *Journal of Molecular Modeling*, vol. 15, No. 10, pp. 1271-1280.

Guo H. et al., "Protein Tolerance to Random Amino Acid Change", *PNAS* 101(25):9205-9210, Jun. 2004.

Kermekchiev, Miko B. et al.; "Mutants of Taq DNA polymerase resistant to PCR inhibitors allow DNA amplification from whole blood and crude soil samples"; 2009, *Nucleic Acids Research*, vol. 37, No. 5, pp. 1-14.

Kranaster, Ramon et al.; "One-step RNA pathogen detection with reverse transcriptase activity of a mutated thermostable *Thermus aquaticus* DNA"; 2010, *Biotechnol., J.*, vol. 5, pp. 224-231.

Ngo et al. in *The Protein Folding Problem and Tertiary Structure Prediction*, 1994, Merz et al. (ed.), Birkhauser, Boston, MA, pp. 433 and 492-495.

Ong, Jennifer L. et al.; "Directed Evolution of DNA Polymerase, RNA Polymerase and Reverse Transcriptase Activity in a Single Polypeptide"; 2006, *J. Mol. Biol.*, vol. 361, pp. 537-550.

Patel, et al., "Prokaryotic DNA Polymerase I: Evolution, Structure, and "Base Flipping" Mechanism for Nucleotide Selection", 2001, *J. Mol. Biol.*, vol. 308, pp. 823-837.

Sauter, Katharina B.M. et al.; "Evolving Thermostable Reverse Transcriptase Activity in a DNA Polymerase Scaffold"; 2006, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, vol. 45, pp. 7633-7635.

Vichier-Guerre, Sophie et al.; "A Population of Thermostable Reverse Transcriptases Evolved from *Thermus aquaticus* DNA Polymerase I by Phage Display"; 2006, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.*, vol. 45, pp. 6133-6137.

*Primary Examiner* — Richard Hutson

(74) *Attorney, Agent, or Firm* — Kilpatrick Townsend & Stockton LLP

(57) **ABSTRACT**

Disclosed are mutant DNA polymerases having increased 3'-mismatch discrimination relative to a corresponding, unmodified polymerase. The mutant polymerases are useful in a variety of disclosed primer extension methods. Also disclosed are related compositions, including recombinant nucleic acids, vectors, and host cells, which are useful, e.g., for production of the mutant DNA polymerases.

**25 Claims, 2 Drawing Sheets**

*Figure 1*

\*

Z05	EEEVFRL <b>AGH P FN L N S R D Q L E R V L F D E</b> LRLPALGKT (SEQ ID NO:12)
Taq	EAEVFRL <b>AGH P FN L N S R D Q L E R V L F D E</b> LGLPAIGKT (SEQ ID NO:13)
Tfi	EAEVHRL <b>AGH P FN L N S R D Q L E R V L F D E</b> LGLPPIGKT (SEQ ID NO:14)
Tfl	EEEVFRL <b>AGH P FN L N S R D Q L E R V L F D E</b> LGLPAIGKT (SEQ ID NO:15)
Sps17	EAEVHRL <b>AGH P FN L N S R D Q L E R V L F D E</b> LGLPPIGKT (SEQ ID NO:16)
Tth	EEEVFRL <b>AGH P FN L N S R D Q L E R V L F D E</b> LRLPALGKT (SEQ ID NO:17)
Tca	EEEVFRL <b>AGH P FN L N S R D Q L E R V L F D E</b> LRLPALGKT (SEQ ID NO:18)
Tma	AEIYRI <b>AGE P FN I N S P K Q V S R I L F E K</b> LGIKPRGKT (SEQ ID NO:19)
Tne	AEKIYQI <b>AGE P FN I N S P K Q V S N I L F E K</b> LGIKPRGKT (SEQ ID NO:20)
Taf	KEKVFEI <b>AGE T FN L N S S T Q V A Y I L F E K</b> LNIAPY-KK (SEQ ID NO:21)
Dra	ESQIHEY <b>AGE E F H I R S P K Q L E T V L Y D K</b> LELASSKKT (SEQ ID NO:23)
Bst	ERRIYEL <b>AGQ E FN I N S P K Q L G T V L F D K</b> LQLPVLKKT (SEQ ID NO:24)
Bca	EQRIYEL <b>AGQ E FN I N S P K Q L G V I L F E K</b> LQLPVLKKS (SEQ ID NO:25)
	----- <b>AGX<sub>1</sub>FX<sub>2</sub>FX<sub>3</sub>FX<sub>4</sub>FX<sub>5</sub>FX<sub>6</sub>FX<sub>7</sub>QX<sub>8</sub>QX<sub>9</sub>QX<sub>10</sub>QX<sub>11</sub>QX<sub>12</sub>LX<sub>13</sub>LX<sub>14</sub>LX<sub>15</sub>L</b> ----- (SEQ ID NO:26)

**FIGURE 2**

<b>A. Sequence identities over the entire polymerase I enzyme (corresponding to amino acids 1-834 of Z05)</b>													
<b>Name</b>	<b>Z05</b>	<b>Taq</b>	<b>Tfi</b>	<b>Tfl</b>	<b>Sps17</b>	<b>Tth</b>	<b>Tca</b>	<b>Dra</b>	<b>Tma</b>	<b>Tne</b>	<b>Taf</b>	<b>Bst</b>	<b>Bca</b>
<b>Z05</b>		0.864	0.833	0.859	0.839	0.962	0.958	0.459	0.374	0.368	0.359	0.407	0.408
<b>Taq</b>	0.864		0.831	0.854	0.836	0.872	0.864	0.468	0.382	0.368	0.351	0.397	0.397
<b>Tfi</b>	0.833	0.831		0.82	0.991	0.829	0.824	0.45	0.371	0.375	0.353	0.405	0.397
<b>Tfl</b>	0.859	0.854	0.82		0.824	0.853	0.848	0.462	0.381	0.374	0.356	0.397	0.398
<b>Sps17</b>	0.839	0.836	0.991	0.824		0.835	0.83	0.452	0.375	0.377	0.355	0.407	0.399
<b>Tth</b>	0.962	0.872	0.829	0.853	0.835		0.989	0.463	0.373	0.367	0.358	0.406	0.406
<b>Tca</b>	0.958	0.864	0.824	0.848	0.83	0.989		0.46	0.371	0.365	0.356	0.404	0.404
<b>Dra</b>	0.459	0.468	0.45	0.462	0.452	0.463	0.46		0.334	0.325	0.314	0.338	0.339
<b>Tma</b>	0.374	0.382	0.371	0.381	0.375	0.373	0.371	0.334		0.854	0.567	0.37	0.377
<b>Tne</b>	0.368	0.368	0.375	0.374	0.377	0.367	0.365	0.325	0.854		0.558	0.377	0.376
<b>Taf</b>	0.359	0.351	0.353	0.356	0.355	0.358	0.356	0.314	0.567	0.558		0.356	0.364
<b>Bst</b>	0.407	0.397	0.405	0.397	0.407	0.406	0.404	0.338	0.37	0.377	0.356		0.881
<b>Bca</b>	0.408	0.397	0.397	0.398	0.399	0.406	0.404	0.339	0.377	0.376	0.364	0.881	
<b>B. Sequence identities over polymerase sub domain only (corresponding to amino acids 420-834 of Z05)</b>													
<b>Name</b>	<b>Z05</b>	<b>Taq</b>	<b>Tfi</b>	<b>Tfl</b>	<b>Sps17</b>	<b>Tth</b>	<b>Tca</b>	<b>Dra</b>	<b>Tma</b>	<b>Tne</b>	<b>Taf</b>	<b>Bst</b>	<b>Bca</b>
<b>Z05</b>		0.901	0.845	0.891	0.845	0.975	0.973	0.563	0.483	0.478	0.44	0.498	0.49
<b>Taq</b>	0.901		0.879	0.901	0.877	0.906	0.901	0.561	0.488	0.473	0.44	0.503	0.495
<b>Tfi</b>	0.845	0.879		0.857	0.997	0.853	0.853	0.566	0.495	0.49	0.449	0.512	0.49
<b>Tfl</b>	0.891	0.901	0.857		0.855	0.889	0.889	0.571	0.492	0.48	0.444	0.494	0.485
<b>Sps17</b>	0.845	0.877	0.997	0.855		0.853	0.853	0.566	0.495	0.49	0.449	0.512	0.49
<b>Tth</b>	0.975	0.906	0.853	0.889	0.853		0.99	0.563	0.478	0.473	0.437	0.496	0.488
<b>Tca</b>	0.973	0.901	0.853	0.889	0.853	0.99		0.563	0.478	0.473	0.437	0.496	0.488
<b>Dra</b>	0.563	0.561	0.566	0.571	0.566	0.563	0.563		0.45	0.448	0.426	0.474	0.454
<b>Tma</b>	0.483	0.488	0.495	0.492	0.495	0.478	0.478	0.45		0.883	0.622	0.474	0.475
<b>Tne</b>	0.478	0.473	0.49	0.48	0.49	0.473	0.473	0.448	0.883		0.615	0.476	0.473
<b>Taf</b>	0.44	0.44	0.449	0.444	0.449	0.437	0.437	0.426	0.622	0.615		0.46	0.473
<b>Bst</b>	0.498	0.503	0.512	0.494	0.512	0.496	0.496	0.474	0.474	0.476	0.46		0.898
<b>Bca</b>	0.49	0.495	0.49	0.485	0.49	0.488	0.488	0.454	0.475	0.473	0.473	0.898	

1

## DNA POLYMERASES WITH INCREASED 3'-MISMATCH DISCRIMINATION

### CROSS-REFERENCE TO RELATED PATENT APPLICATIONS

The present application is a divisional of U.S. patent application Ser. No. 13/162,664, filed Jun. 17, 2011, which claims benefit of priority to U.S. Provisional Patent Application No. 61/356,296, filed Jun. 18, 2010, each of which is incorporated by reference herein in its entirety.

### REFERENCE TO A "SEQUENCE LISTING," A TABLE, OR A COMPUTER PROGRAM LISTING APPENDIX SUBMITTED AS AN ASCII TEXT FILE

The Sequence Listing written in file-124-1-2.TXT, created on Mar. 28, 2014, 131,072 bytes, machine format IBM-PC, MS-Windows operating system, is hereby incorporated by reference in its entirety for all purposes.

### FIELD OF THE INVENTION

The present invention provides DNA polymerases with increased 3'-mismatch discrimination and their use in various applications, including nucleic acid polynucleotide extension and amplification.

### BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

DNA polymerases are responsible for the replication and maintenance of the genome, a role that is central to accurately transmitting genetic information from generation to generation. DNA polymerases function in cells as the enzymes responsible for the synthesis of DNA. They polymerize deoxyribonucleoside triphosphates in the presence of a metal activator, such as  $Mg^{2+}$ , in an order dictated by the DNA template or polynucleotide template that is copied. In vivo, DNA polymerases participate in a spectrum of DNA synthetic processes including DNA replication, DNA repair, recombination, and gene amplification. During each DNA synthetic process, the DNA template is copied once or at most a few times to produce identical replicas. In contrast, in vitro, DNA replication can be repeated many times such as, for example, during polymerase chain reaction (see, e.g., U.S. Pat. No. 4,683,202).

In the initial studies with polymerase chain reaction (PCR), the DNA polymerase was added at the start of each round of DNA replication (see U.S. Pat. No. 4,683,202, *supra*). Subsequently, it was determined that thermostable DNA polymerases could be obtained from bacteria that grow at elevated temperatures, and that these enzymes need to be added only once (see U.S. Pat. No. 4,889,818 to Gelfand and U.S. Pat. No. 4,965,188 to Mullis). At the elevated temperatures used during PCR, these enzymes are not irreversibly inactivated. As a result, one can carry out repetitive cycles of polymerase chain reactions without adding fresh enzymes at the start of each synthetic addition process. DNA polymerases, particularly thermostable polymerases, are the key to a large number of techniques in recombinant DNA studies and in medical diagnosis of disease. For diagnostic applications in particular, a target nucleic acid sequence may be only a small portion of the DNA or RNA in question, so it may be difficult to detect the presence of a target nucleic acid sequence without amplification.

2

The overall folding pattern of DNA polymerases resembles the human right hand and contains three distinct subdomains of palm, fingers, and thumb. (See Beese et al., *Science* 260: 352-355, 1993); Patel et al., *Biochemistry* 34:5351-5363, 1995). While the structure of the fingers and thumb subdomains vary greatly between polymerases that differ in size and in cellular functions, the catalytic palm subdomains are all superimposable. For example, motif A, which interacts with the incoming dNTP and stabilizes the transition state during chemical catalysis, is superimposable with a mean deviation of about one Å amongst mammalian pol  $\alpha$  and prokaryotic pol I family DNA polymerases (Wang et al., *Cell* 89:1087-1099, 1997). Motif A begins structurally at an antiparallel  $\beta$ -strand containing predominantly hydrophobic residues and continues to an  $\alpha$ -helix. The primary amino acid sequence of DNA polymerase active sites is exceptionally conserved. In the case of motif A, for example, the sequence DYSQIELR (SEQ ID NO:28) is retained in polymerases from organisms separated by many millions of years of evolution, including, e.g., *Thermus aquaticus*, *Chlamydia trachomatis*, and *Escherichia coli*.

In addition to being well-conserved, the active site of DNA polymerases has also been shown to be relatively mutable, capable of accommodating certain amino acid substitutions without reducing DNA polymerase activity significantly. (See, e.g., U.S. Pat. No. 6,602,695) Such mutant DNA polymerases can offer various selective advantages in, e.g., diagnostic and research applications comprising nucleic acid synthesis reactions. Thus, there is a need in the art for identification of amino acid positions amenable to mutation to yield improved polymerase activities. The present invention, as set forth herein, meets these and other needs.

### BRIEF SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

Provided herein are DNA polymerases having increased 3'-mismatch discrimination relative to a corresponding, unmodified control polymerase, and methods of making and using such DNA polymerases. In some embodiments, the polymerase is a thermostable DNA polymerase. In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase is a thermoactive DNA polymerase. In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase is derived from a *Thermus* species. In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase is derived from a *Thermotoga* species. In some embodiments, the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 is any amino acid other than S, and the control DNA polymerase has the same amino acid sequence as the DNA polymerase except that the amino acid of the control DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 is S. For example, in some embodiments, the amino acid at the position corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 is selected from G, A, V, L, I, M, F, W, P, T, C, Y, N, Q, D, E, K, R or H. In some embodiments, the amino acid at the position corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 is selected from G, A, D, F, K, C, T, or Y.

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase of the invention is derived from a *Thermus* species, and the amino acid corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 is an amino acid having a polar, uncharged side-chain (other than S, e.g., N, Q, H, T, or Y), a nonpolar, uncharged side-chain (e.g., G, A, L, M, W, P, F, C, V, or I), a polar, negatively charged side-chain (e.g., D or E), or a polar, positively charged side-chain (e.g., R or K), at neutral pH. In some embodiments, the amino acid corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 having a polar, uncharged side-chain is T or Y; the amino acid corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 having a nonpolar,

3

uncharged side-chain is A, F, G, or C; the amino acid corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 having a polar, negatively charged side-chain is D; and the amino acid corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 having a polar, positively charged side-chain is K.

Further, the inventors found that other amino acids, located nearby to the amino acid corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1, can also be mutated to produce an enzyme having increased 3'-mismatch discrimination relative to a corresponding, unmodified control polymerase. For example, mutations at amino acids corresponding to positions 493 and/or 497 of SEQ ID NO:1 also produce an enzyme having increased 3'-mismatch discrimination relative to a corresponding, unmodified control polymerase.

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase having increased 3'-mismatch discrimination comprises a motif in the polymerase domain comprising

A-G-X<sub>1</sub>-X<sub>2</sub>-F-X<sub>3</sub>-X<sub>4</sub>-X<sub>5</sub>-X<sub>6</sub>-X<sub>7</sub>-X<sub>8</sub>-Q-X<sub>9</sub>-X<sub>10</sub>-X<sub>11</sub>-  
X<sub>12</sub>-L-X<sub>13</sub>-X<sub>14</sub>-X<sub>15</sub>-L, wherein:

X<sub>1</sub> is H, E or Q;  
X<sub>2</sub> is P, T or E;  
X<sub>3</sub> is N or H;  
X<sub>4</sub> is L or I;  
X<sub>5</sub> is N or R;  
X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than S;  
X<sub>7</sub> is R, P, or S;  
X<sub>8</sub> is D, K or T;  
X<sub>9</sub> is L or V;  
X<sub>10</sub> is E, S, A or G;  
X<sub>11</sub> is R, N, Y, T or V;  
X<sub>12</sub> is V or I;  
X<sub>13</sub> is F or Y;  
X<sub>14</sub> is D or E; and  
X<sub>15</sub> is E or K (SEQ ID NO:8).

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase having increased 3'-mismatch discrimination comprises a motif in the polymerase domain comprising

A-G-X<sub>1</sub>-P-F-N-X<sub>2</sub>-N-X<sub>3</sub>-X<sub>4</sub>-X<sub>5</sub>-X<sub>6</sub>-Q-X<sub>7</sub>-X<sub>8</sub>-Q-X<sub>9</sub>-X<sub>10</sub>-X<sub>11</sub>-X<sub>12</sub>-  
L-F-X<sub>14</sub>-X<sub>15</sub>-L, wherein:

X<sub>1</sub> is H or E; and  
X<sub>4</sub> is L or I;  
X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than S;  
X<sub>7</sub> is R or P;  
X<sub>8</sub> is D or K;  
X<sub>9</sub> is L or V;  
X<sub>10</sub> is E or S;  
X<sub>11</sub> is R or N;  
X<sub>12</sub> is V or I;  
X<sub>14</sub> is D or E; and  
X<sub>15</sub> is E or K (SEQ ID NO:9).

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase having increased 3'-mismatch discrimination comprises a motif in the polymerase domain comprising

A-G-H-P-F-N-L-N-X<sub>6</sub>-R-D-Q-L-E-R-V-L-F-D-E-L,  
wherein:

X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than S (SEQ ID NO:10).

In some embodiments, X<sub>6</sub> is G, A, V, L, I, M, F, W, P, T, C, Y, N, Q, D, E, K, R or H (SEQ ID NO:49). In some embodiments, X<sub>6</sub> is an amino acid having a nonpolar uncharged side chain (e.g., G, A, L, M, W, P, F, C, V, or I). In some embodiments, X<sub>6</sub> is an amino acid having a polar uncharged side chain (other than S, e.g., N, Q, H, T, or Y). In some embodiments, X<sub>6</sub> is an amino acid having a polar, negatively charged

4

side-chain (e.g., D or E). In some embodiments, X<sub>6</sub> is an amino acid having a polar, positively charged side-chain (e.g., R or K).

In some embodiments, X<sub>6</sub> is G, A, D, F, K, C, T, or Y (SEQ ID NO:11).

In some embodiments, the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is any amino acid other than D or E. In some embodiments, the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is any amino acid other than D. In some embodiments, the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is selected from the group consisting of L, G, T, Q, A, S, N, R and K. In some embodiments, the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is G.

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase further comprises a mutation at one or more amino acids corresponding to a position selected from 493 and/or 497 of SEQ ID NO:1. In some embodiments, the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 493 of SEQ ID NO:1 is any amino acid other than E, S, A, or G. In some embodiments, the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 493 of SEQ ID NO:1 is selected from Q, R, V, L, I, M, F, W, P, T, C, N, D, Y, K, or H. In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase of the invention is derived from a *Thermus* species, and the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 493 of SEQ ID NO:1 is any amino acid other than E. For example, where the DNA polymerase is derived from a *Thermus* species, the DNA polymerase can further comprise an amino acid selected from S, A, G, V, L, I, M, F, W, P, T, C, Y, N, Q, D, K, R or H at the position corresponding to position 493 of SEQ ID NO:1. In some embodiments the amino acid at the position corresponding to position 493 of SEQ ID NO:1 is selected from S, A, Q, G, K, or R. In some embodiments the amino acid at the position corresponding to position 493 of SEQ ID NO:1 is selected from A, G, K, or R. In some embodiments the amino acid at the position corresponding to position 493 of SEQ ID NO:1 is K.

In some embodiments, the amino acid of the DNA polymerase can further comprise any amino acid other than F or Y at the position corresponding to position 497 of SEQ ID NO:1. In some embodiments, the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 497 of SEQ ID NO:1 is selected from R, V, L, I, M, W, P, T, C, N, D, E, S, A, G, K, E or H. In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase of the invention is derived from a *Thermus* species, and the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 497 of SEQ ID NO:1 is any amino acid other than F. Thus, in some embodiments where the DNA polymerase is derived from a *Thermus* species, the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 497 of SEQ ID NO:1 is selected from R, V, L, I, M, W, P, T, C, N, D, E, S, A, G, K, E, H or Y. In some embodiments, the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 497 of SEQ ID NO:1 is A, G, S, T, Y, D, or K.

Various DNA polymerases are amenable to mutation according to the present invention. Particularly suitable are thermostable polymerases, including wild-type or naturally occurring thermostable polymerases from various species of thermophilic bacteria, as well as synthetic thermostable polymerases derived from such wild-type or naturally occurring enzymes by amino acid substitution, insertion, or deletion, or other modification. Exemplary unmodified forms of polymerase include, e.g., CS5 (SEQ ID NO:29), CS6 (SEQ ID NO:30) or Z05 DNA polymerase (SEQ ID NO:1), or a functional DNA polymerase having at least 80%, 81%, 82%, 83%, 84%, 85%, 86%, 87%, 88%, 89%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%,

94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98% or 99% sequence identity thereto. Other unmodified polymerases include, e.g., DNA polymerases from any of the following species of thermophilic bacteria (or a functional DNA polymerase having at least 80%, 81%, 82%, 83%, 84%, 85%, 86%, 87%, 88%, 89%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98% or 99% sequence identity to such a polymerase): *Thermotoga maritima* (SEQ ID NO:38); *Thermus aquaticus* (SEQ ID NO:2); *Thermus thermophilus* (SEQ ID NO:6); *Thermus flavus* (SEQ ID NO:4); *Thermus filiformis* (SEQ ID NO:3); *Thermus* sp. Sps17 (SEQ ID NO:5); *Thermus* sp. Z05 (SEQ ID NO:1); *Thermotoga neopolitana* (SEQ ID NO:39); *Thermosiphon africanus* (SEQ ID NO:37); *Thermus caldophilus* (SEQ ID NO:7); *Deinococcus radiodurans* (SEQ ID NO:36); *Bacillus stearothermophilus* (SEQ ID NO:40) or *Bacillus caldotenax* (SEQ ID NO:41). Suitable polymerases also include those having reverse transcriptase (RT) activity and/or the ability to incorporate unconventional nucleotides, such as ribonucleotides or other 2'-modified nucleotides.

While thermostable DNA polymerases possessing efficient 3'-mismatch discrimination activity are particularly suited for performing PCR, thermoactive, but not thermostable DNA polymerases possessing efficient 3'-mismatch discrimination activity also are amenable to mutation according to the present invention.

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase is a *Thermus* DNA polymerase. For example, in some embodiments, the DNA polymerase has at least 80%, 81%, 82%, 83%, 84%, 85%, 86%, 87%, 88%, 89%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99% sequence identity to a polymerase selected from the group consisting of:

- (a) a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase (Z05) (SEQ ID NO:1);
- (b) a *Thermus aquaticus* DNA polymerase (Taq) (SEQ ID NO:2);
- (c) a *Thermus filiformis* DNA polymerase (Tfi) (SEQ ID NO:3);
- (d) a *Thermus flavus* DNA polymerase (Tfl) (SEQ ID NO:4);
- (e) a *Thermus* sp. Sps17 DNA polymerase (Sps17) (SEQ ID NO:5);
- (f) a *Thermus thermophilus* DNA polymerase (Tth) (SEQ ID NO:6); and
- (g) a *Thermus caldophilus* DNA polymerase (Tca) (SEQ ID NO:7).

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase is a *Thermotoga* DNA polymerase. For example, in some embodiments, the DNA polymerase has at least 80%, 81%, 82%, 83%, 84%, 85%, 86%, 87%, 88%, 89%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99% sequence identity to a polymerase selected from the group consisting of:

- (a) a *Thermotoga maritima* DNA polymerase (Tma) (SEQ ID NO:38);
- (b) a *Thermotoga neopolitana* DNA polymerase (Tne) (SEQ ID NO:39);

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase has at least 80%, 81%, 82%, 83%, 84%, 85%, 86%, 87%, 88%, 89%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99% sequence identity to SEQ ID NO:1. In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase is a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase (Z05) DNA polymerase (i.e., SEQ ID NO:1), except that the amino acid at position 488 is any amino acid other than S. For example, in some embodiments, the amino acid at position 488 is selected from G, A, V, L, I, M, F, W, P, T, C, Y, N, Q, D, E, K, R or H. In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase is a Z05 DNA polymerase, and the amino acid at position 488 is any amino acid other than S. In some embodiments, the DNA

polymerase is a Z05 DNA polymerase, and the amino acid at position 488 is A, D, F, G, K, C, T or Y. In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase is a Z05 DNA polymerase further comprising a substitution at position 580, and the amino acid at position 580 is any amino acid other than D or E. In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase is a Z05 DNA polymerase, and the amino acid at position 580 is any amino acid other than D. In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase is a Z05 DNA polymerase, and the amino acid at position 580 is selected from the group consisting of L, G, T, Q, A, S, N, R and K. In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase is a Z05 DNA polymerase, and the amino acid at position 580 is G.

The mutant or improved polymerase can include other, non-substitutional modifications. One such modification is a thermally reversible covalent modification that inactivates the enzyme, but which is reversed to activate the enzyme upon incubation at an elevated temperature, such as a temperature typically used for polynucleotide extension. Exemplary reagents for such thermally reversible modifications are described in U.S. Pat. No. 5,773,258 and U.S. Pat. No. 5,677,152 to Birch et al., which are expressly incorporated by reference herein in their entirety.

In some embodiments, the 3'-mismatch activity is determined using a mutant BRAF V600R target polynucleotide having the nucleic acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:35 (wild type BRAF=SEQ ID NO:34) in the presence of a forward primer that is perfectly matched to the mutant sequence and has a single 3' A:C mismatch to the wild type sequence in one or more reaction mixtures having a predetermined number of copies of wild-type BRAF V600 target polynucleotide and a predetermined number of copies of mutant BRAF V600R target polynucleotide equal in number or fewer than the number of copies of wild-type target (e.g., 10,000 or fewer copies). Two or more reaction mixtures can have titrated numbers of copies of mutant BRAF V600R target polynucleotide (e.g., 1:5 titrations, 1:10 titrations, e.g., 10,000 copies, 1000 copies, 100 copies, 10 copies, 1 copy, 0 copies in several reaction mixtures). The 3'-mismatch discrimination ability of a polymerase of the invention can be compared to the 3'-mismatch discrimination ability of a reference polymerase (e.g., a naturally occurring or unmodified polymerase), over a preselected unit of time, as described herein. Polymerases with increased 3'-mismatch discrimination ability will not amplify the wild-type sequence when contacted with a primer that is perfectly matched to a mutant allele, or will require a greater number of PCR cycles to amplify the wild-type sequence using the mutant allele-specific primer (i.e., exhibit a higher  $C_p$  value), in comparison to a naturally occurring or unmodified polymerase.

In various other aspects, the present invention provides a recombinant nucleic acid encoding a mutant or improved DNA polymerase as described herein, a vector comprising the recombinant nucleic acid, and/or a host cell transformed with the vector. In certain embodiments, the vector is an expression vector. Host cells comprising such expression vectors are useful in methods of the invention for producing the mutant or improved polymerase by culturing the host cells under conditions suitable for expression of the recombinant nucleic acid. The polymerases of the invention may be contained in reaction mixtures and/or kits. The embodiments of the recombinant nucleic acids, host cells, vectors, expression vectors, reaction mixtures and kits are as described above and herein.

In yet another aspect, a method for conducting polynucleotide extension is provided. The method generally includes contacting a DNA polymerase having increased 3'-mismatch discrimination as described herein with a primer, a polynucleotide template, and nucleoside triphosphates under condi-

tions suitable for extension of the primer, thereby producing an extended primer. The polynucleotide template can be, for example, an RNA or DNA template. The nucleoside triphosphates can include unconventional nucleotides such as, e.g., ribonucleotides and/or labeled nucleotides. Further, the primer and/or template can include one or more nucleotide analogs. In some variations, the polynucleotide extension method is a method for polynucleotide amplification that includes contacting the mutant or improved DNA polymerase with a primer pair, the polynucleotide template, and the nucleoside triphosphates under conditions suitable for amplification of the polynucleotide. The polynucleotide extension reaction can be, e.g., PCR, isothermal extension, or sequencing (e.g., 454 sequencing reaction).

The present invention also provides a kit useful in such a polynucleotide extension method. Generally, the kit includes at least one container providing a mutant or improved DNA polymerase as described herein. In certain embodiments, the kit further includes one or more additional containers providing one or more additional reagents. For example, in specific variations, the one or more additional containers provide nucleoside triphosphates; a buffer suitable for polynucleotide extension; and/or a primer hybridizable, under polynucleotide extension conditions, to a predetermined polynucleotide template.

Further provided are reaction mixtures comprising the polymerases of the invention. The reaction mixtures can also contain a template nucleic acid (DNA and/or RNA), one or more primer or probe polynucleotides, nucleoside triphosphates (including, e.g., deoxyribonucleotides, ribonucleotides, labeled nucleotides, unconventional nucleotides), buffers, salts, labels (e.g., fluorophores).

Further embodiments of the invention are described herein.

## DEFINITIONS

Unless defined otherwise, all technical and scientific terms used herein have the same meaning as commonly understood by one of ordinary skill in the art to which this invention pertains. Although essentially any methods and materials similar to those described herein can be used in the practice or testing of the present invention, only exemplary methods and materials are described. For purposes of the present invention, the following terms are defined below.

The terms "a," "an," and "the" include plural referents, unless the context clearly indicates otherwise.

An "amino acid" refers to any monomer unit that can be incorporated into a peptide, polypeptide, or protein. As used herein, the term "amino acid" includes the following twenty natural or genetically encoded alpha-amino acids: alanine (Ala or A), arginine (Arg or R), asparagine (Asn or N), aspartic acid (Asp or D), cysteine (Cys or C), glutamine (Gln or Q), glutamic acid (Glu or E), glycine (Gly or G), histidine (His or H), isoleucine (Ile or I), leucine (Leu or L), lysine (Lys or K), methionine (Met or M), phenylalanine (Phe or F), proline (Pro or P), serine (Ser or S), threonine (Thr or T), tryptophan (Trp or W), tyrosine (Tyr or Y), and valine (Val or V). In cases where "X" residues are undefined, these should be defined as "any amino acid." The structures of these twenty natural amino acids are shown in, e.g., Stryer et al., *Biochemistry*, 5<sup>th</sup> ed., Freeman and Company (2002), which is incorporated by reference. Additional amino acids, such as selenocysteine and pyrrolysine, can also be genetically coded for (Stadtman (1996) "Selenocysteine," *Annu Rev Biochem.* 65:83-100 and Ibba et al. (2002) "Genetic code: introducing pyrrolysine," *Curr Biol.* 12(13):R464-R466, which are both incorporated by reference). The term "amino acid" also includes unnatural

amino acids, modified amino acids (e.g., having modified side chains and/or backbones), and amino acid analogs. See, e.g., Zhang et al. (2004) "Selective incorporation of 5-hydroxytryptophan into proteins in mammalian cells," *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 101(24):8882-8887, Anderson et al. (2004) "An expanded genetic code with a functional quadruplet codon" *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 101(20):7566-7571, Ikeda et al. (2003) "Synthesis of a novel histidine analogue and its efficient incorporation into a protein in vivo," *Protein Eng. Des. Sel.* 16(9):699-706, Chin et al. (2003) "An Expanded Eukaryotic Genetic Code," *Science* 301(5635):964-967, James et al. (2001) "Kinetic characterization of ribonuclease S mutants containing photoisomerizable phenylazophenylalanine residues," *Protein Eng. Des. Sel.* 14(12):983-991, Kohrer et al. (2001) "Import of amber and ochre suppressor tRNAs into mammalian cells: A general approach to site-specific insertion of amino acid analogues into proteins," *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 98(25):14310-14315, Bacher et al. (2001) "Selection and Characterization of *Escherichia coli* Variants Capable of Growth on an Otherwise Toxic Tryptophan Analogue," *J. Bacteriol.* 183(18):5414-5425, Hamano-Takaku et al. (2000) "A Mutant *Escherichia coli* Tyrosyl-tRNA Synthetase Utilizes the Unnatural Amino Acid Azatyrosine More Efficiently than Tyrosine," *J. Biol. Chem.* 275(51):40324-40328, and Budisa et al. (2001) "Proteins with {beta}-(thienopyrrolyl)alanines as alternative chromophores and pharmaceutically active amino acids," *Protein Sci.* 10(7):1281-1292, which are each incorporated by reference.

To further illustrate, an amino acid is typically an organic acid that includes a substituted or unsubstituted amino group, a substituted or unsubstituted carboxy group, and one or more side chains or groups, or analogs of any of these groups. Exemplary side chains include, e.g., thiol, seleno, sulfonyl, alkyl, aryl, acyl, keto, azido, hydroxyl, hydrazine, cyano, halo, hydrazide, alkenyl, alkynyl, ether, borate, boronate, phospho, phosphono, phosphine, heterocyclic, enone, imine, aldehyde, ester, thioacid, hydroxylamine, or any combination of these groups. Other representative amino acids include, but are not limited to, amino acids comprising photoactivatable cross-linkers, metal binding amino acids, spin-labeled amino acids, fluorescent amino acids, metal-containing amino acids, amino acids with novel functional groups, amino acids that covalently or noncovalently interact with other molecules, photocaged and/or photoisomerizable amino acids, radioactive amino acids, amino acids comprising biotin or a biotin analog, glycosylated amino acids, other carbohydrate modified amino acids, amino acids comprising polyethylene glycol or polyether, heavy atom substituted amino acids, chemically cleavable and/or photocleavable amino acids, carbon-linked sugar-containing amino acids, redox-active amino acids, amino thioacid containing amino acids, and amino acids comprising one or more toxic moieties.

The term "aptamer" refers to a single-stranded DNA that recognizes and binds to DNA polymerase, and efficiently inhibits the polymerase activity as described in U.S. Pat. No. 5,693,502, hereby expressly incorporated by reference herein in its entirety.

The term "mutant," in the context of DNA polymerases of the present invention, means a polypeptide, typically recombinant, that comprises one or more amino acid substitutions relative to a corresponding, naturally-occurring or unmodified DNA polymerase.

The term "unmodified form," in the context of a mutant polymerase, is a term used herein for purposes of defining a mutant DNA polymerase of the present invention: the term "unmodified form" refers to a functional DNA polymerase

that has the amino acid sequence of the mutant polymerase except at one or more amino acid position(s) specified as characterizing the mutant polymerase. Thus, reference to a mutant DNA polymerase in terms of (a) its unmodified form and (b) one or more specified amino acid substitutions means that, with the exception of the specified amino acid substitution(s), the mutant polymerase otherwise has an amino acid sequence identical to the unmodified form in the specified motif. The “unmodified polymerase” (and therefore also the modified form having increased 3'-mismatch discrimination) may contain additional mutations to provide desired functionality, e.g., improved incorporation of dideoxyribonucleotides, ribonucleotides, ribonucleotide analogs, dye-labeled nucleotides, modulating 5'-nuclease activity, modulating 3'-nuclease (or proofreading) activity, or the like. Accordingly, in carrying out the present invention as described herein, the unmodified form of a DNA polymerase is predetermined. The unmodified form of a DNA polymerase can be, for example, a wild-type and/or a naturally occurring DNA polymerase, or a DNA polymerase that has already been intentionally modified. An unmodified form of the polymerase is preferably a thermostable DNA polymerases, such as DNA polymerases from various thermophilic bacteria, as well as functional variants thereof having substantial sequence identity to a wild-type or naturally occurring thermostable polymerase. Such variants can include, for example, chimeric DNA polymerases such as, for example, the chimeric DNA polymerases described in U.S. Pat. No. 6,228,628 and U.S. Application Publication No. 2004/0005599, which are incorporated by reference herein in their entirety. In certain embodiments, the unmodified form of a polymerase has reverse transcriptase (RT) activity.

The term “thermostable polymerase,” refers to an enzyme that is stable to heat, is heat resistant, and retains sufficient activity to effect subsequent polynucleotide extension reactions and does not become irreversibly denatured (inactivated) when subjected to the elevated temperatures for the time necessary to effect denaturation of double-stranded nucleic acids. The heating conditions necessary for nucleic acid denaturation are well known in the art and are exemplified in, e.g., U.S. Pat. Nos. 4,683,202, 4,683,195, and 4,965,188, which are incorporated herein by reference. As used herein, a thermostable polymerase is suitable for use in a temperature cycling reaction such as the polymerase chain reaction (“PCR”). Irreversible denaturation for purposes herein refers to permanent and complete loss of enzymatic activity. For a thermostable polymerase, enzymatic activity refers to the catalysis of the combination of the nucleotides in the proper manner to form polynucleotide extension products that are complementary to a template nucleic acid strand. Thermostable DNA polymerases from thermophilic bacteria include, e.g., DNA polymerases from *Thermotoga maritima*, *Thermus aquaticus*, *Thermus thermophilus*, *Thermus flavus*, *Thermus filiformis*, *Thermus* species Sps17, *Thermus* species Z05, *Thermus caldophilus*, *Bacillus caldotenax*, *Thermotoga neopolitana*, and *Thermosipho africanus*.

The term “thermoactive” refers to an enzyme that maintains catalytic properties at temperatures commonly used for reverse transcription or anneal/extension steps in RT-PCR and/or PCR reactions (i.e., 45-80° C.). Thermostable enzymes are those which are not irreversibly inactivated or denatured when subjected to elevated temperatures necessary for nucleic acid denaturation. Thermoactive enzymes may or may not be thermostable. Thermoactive DNA polymerases can be DNA or RNA dependent from thermophilic species or

from mesophilic species including, but not limited to, *Escherichia coli*, Moloney murine leukemia viruses, and Avian myoblastosis virus.

As used herein, a “chimeric” protein refers to a protein whose amino acid sequence represents a fusion product of subsequences of the amino acid sequences from at least two distinct proteins. A chimeric protein typically is not produced by direct manipulation of amino acid sequences, but, rather, is expressed from a “chimeric” gene that encodes the chimeric amino acid sequence. In certain embodiments, for example, an unmodified form of a mutant DNA polymerase of the present invention is a chimeric protein that consists of an amino-terminal (N-terminal) region derived from a *Thermus* species DNA polymerase and a carboxy-terminal (C-terminal) region derived from Tma DNA polymerase. The N-terminal region refers to a region extending from the N-terminus (amino acid position 1) to an internal amino acid. Similarly, the C-terminal region refers to a region extending from an internal amino acid to the C-terminus.

In the context of DNA polymerases, “correspondence” to another sequence (e.g., regions, fragments, nucleotide or amino acid positions, or the like) is based on the convention of numbering according to nucleotide or amino acid position number and then aligning the sequences in a manner that maximizes the percentage of sequence identity. Because not all positions within a given “corresponding region” need be identical, non-matching positions within a corresponding region may be regarded as “corresponding positions.” Accordingly, as used herein, referral to an “amino acid position corresponding to amino acid position [X]” of a specified DNA polymerase refers to equivalent positions, based on alignment, in other DNA polymerases and structural homologues and families. In some embodiments of the present invention, “correspondence” of amino acid positions are determined with respect to a region of the polymerase comprising one or more motifs of SEQ ID NO:1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, or 41. When a polymerase polypeptide sequence differs from SEQ ID NOS:1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, or 41 (e.g., by changes in amino acids or addition or deletion of amino acids), it may be that a particular mutation associated with improved activity as discussed herein will not be in the same position number as it is in SEQ ID NOS:1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, or 41. This is illustrated, for example, in Table 1.

“Recombinant,” as used herein, refers to an amino acid sequence or a nucleotide sequence that has been intentionally modified by recombinant methods. By the term “recombinant nucleic acid” herein is meant a nucleic acid, originally formed in vitro, in general, by the manipulation of a nucleic acid by endonucleases, in a form not normally found in nature. Thus an isolated, mutant DNA polymerase nucleic acid, in a linear form, or an expression vector formed in vitro by ligating DNA molecules that are not normally joined, are both considered recombinant for the purposes of this invention. It is understood that once a recombinant nucleic acid is made and reintroduced into a host cell, it will replicate non-recombinantly, i.e., using the in vivo cellular machinery of the host cell rather than in vitro manipulations; however, such nucleic acids, once produced recombinantly, although subsequently replicated non-recombinantly, are still considered recombinant for the purposes of the invention. A “recombinant protein” is a protein made using recombinant techniques, i.e., through the expression of a recombinant nucleic acid as depicted above.

A nucleic acid is “operably linked” when it is placed into a functional relationship with another nucleic acid sequence. For example, a promoter or enhancer is operably linked to a



coding sequence if it affects the transcription of the sequence; or a ribosome binding site is operably linked to a coding sequence if it is positioned so as to facilitate translation.

The term "host cell" refers to both single-cellular prokaryote and eukaryote organisms (e.g., bacteria, yeast, and actinomycetes) and single cells from higher order plants or animals when being grown in cell culture.

The term "vector" refers to a piece of DNA, typically double-stranded, which may have inserted into it a piece of foreign DNA. The vector or may be, for example, of plasmid origin. Vectors contain "replicon" polynucleotide sequences that facilitate the autonomous replication of the vector in a host cell. Foreign DNA is defined as heterologous DNA, which is DNA not naturally found in the host cell, which, for example, replicates the vector molecule, encodes a selectable or screenable marker, or encodes a transgene. The vector is used to transport the foreign or heterologous DNA into a suitable host cell. Once in the host cell, the vector can replicate independently of or coincidental with the host chromosomal DNA, and several copies of the vector and its inserted DNA can be generated. In addition, the vector can also contain the necessary elements that permit transcription of the inserted DNA into an mRNA molecule or otherwise cause replication of the inserted DNA into multiple copies of RNA. Some expression vectors additionally contain sequence elements adjacent to the inserted DNA that increase the half-life of the expressed mRNA and/or allow translation of the mRNA into a protein molecule. Many molecules of mRNA and polypeptide encoded by the inserted DNA can thus be rapidly synthesized.

The term "nucleotide," in addition to referring to the naturally occurring ribonucleotide or deoxyribonucleotide monomers, shall herein be understood to refer to related structural variants thereof, including derivatives and analogs, that are functionally equivalent with respect to the particular context in which the nucleotide is being used (e.g., hybridization to a complementary base), unless the context clearly indicates otherwise.

The term "nucleic acid" or "polynucleotide" refers to a polymer that can be corresponded to a ribose nucleic acid (RNA) or deoxyribose nucleic acid (DNA) polymer, or an analog thereof. This includes polymers of nucleotides such as RNA and DNA, as well as synthetic forms, modified (e.g., chemically or biochemically modified) forms thereof, and mixed polymers (e.g., including both RNA and DNA subunits). Exemplary modifications include methylation, substitution of one or more of the naturally occurring nucleotides with an analog, internucleotide modifications such as uncharged linkages (e.g., methyl phosphonates, phosphotriesters, phosphoamidates, carbamates, and the like), pendent moieties (e.g., polypeptides), intercalators (e.g., acridine, psoralen, and the like), chelators, alkylators, and modified linkages (e.g., alpha anomeric nucleic acids and the like). Also included are synthetic molecules that mimic polynucleotides in their ability to bind to a designated sequence via hydrogen bonding and other chemical interactions. Typically, the nucleotide monomers are linked via phosphodiester bonds, although synthetic forms of nucleic acids can comprise other linkages (e.g., peptide nucleic acids as described in Nielsen et al. (*Science* 254:1497-1500, 1991)). A nucleic acid can be or can include, e.g., a chromosome or chromosomal segment, a vector (e.g., an expression vector), an expression cassette, a naked DNA or RNA polymer, the product of a polymerase chain reaction (PCR), an oligonucleotide, a probe, and a primer. A nucleic acid can be, e.g., single-stranded, double-stranded, or triple-stranded and is not limited to any particular length. Unless otherwise indicated, a

particular nucleic acid sequence comprises or encodes complementary sequences, in addition to any sequence explicitly indicated.

The term "oligonucleotide" refers to a nucleic acid that includes at least two nucleic acid monomer units (e.g., nucleotides). An oligonucleotide typically includes from about six to about 175 nucleic acid monomer units, more typically from about eight to about 100 nucleic acid monomer units, and still more typically from about 10 to about 50 nucleic acid monomer units (e.g., about 15, about 20, about 25, about 30, about 35, or more nucleic acid monomer units). The exact size of an oligonucleotide will depend on many factors, including the ultimate function or use of the oligonucleotide. Oligonucleotides are optionally prepared by any suitable method, including, but not limited to, isolation of an existing or natural sequence, DNA replication or amplification, reverse transcription, cloning and restriction digestion of appropriate sequences, or direct chemical synthesis by a method such as the phosphotriester method of Narang et al. (*Meth. Enzymol.* 68:90-99, 1979); the phosphodiester method of Brown et al. (*Meth. Enzymol.* 68:109-151, 1979); the diethylphosphoramidite method of Beaucage et al. (*Tetrahedron Lett.* 22:1859-1862, 1981); the triester method of Matteucci et al. (*J. Am. Chem. Soc.* 103:3185-3191, 1981); automated synthesis methods; or the solid support method of U.S. Pat. No. 4,458,066, entitled "PROCESS FOR PREPARING POLYNUCLEOTIDES," issued Jul. 3, 1984 to Caruthers et al., or other methods known to those skilled in the art. All of these references are incorporated by reference.

The term "primer" as used herein refers to a polynucleotide capable of acting as a point of initiation of template-directed nucleic acid synthesis when placed under conditions in which polynucleotide extension is initiated (e.g., under conditions comprising the presence of requisite nucleoside triphosphates (as dictated by the template that is copied) and a polymerase in an appropriate buffer and at a suitable temperature or cycle(s) of temperatures (e.g., as in a polymerase chain reaction)). To further illustrate, primers can also be used in a variety of other oligonucleotide-mediated synthesis processes, including as initiators of de novo RNA synthesis and in vitro transcription-related processes (e.g., nucleic acid sequence-based amplification (NASBA), transcription mediated amplification (TMA), etc.). A primer is typically a single-stranded oligonucleotide (e.g., oligodeoxyribonucleotide). The appropriate length of a primer depends on the intended use of the primer but typically ranges from 6 to 40 nucleotides, more typically from 15 to 35 nucleotides. Short primer molecules generally require cooler temperatures to form sufficiently stable hybrid complexes with the template. A primer need not reflect the exact sequence of the template but must be sufficiently complementary to hybridize with a template for primer elongation to occur. In certain embodiments, the term "primer pair" means a set of primers including a 5' sense primer (sometimes called "forward") that hybridizes with the complement of the 5' end of the nucleic acid sequence to be amplified and a 3' antisense primer (sometimes called "reverse") that hybridizes with the 3' end of the sequence to be amplified (e.g., if the target sequence is expressed as RNA or is an RNA). A primer can be labeled, if desired, by incorporating a label detectable by spectroscopic, photochemical, biochemical, immunochemical, or chemical means. For example, useful labels include  $^{32}\text{P}$ , fluorescent dyes, electron-dense reagents, enzymes (as commonly used in ELISA assays), biotin, or haptens and proteins for which antisera or monoclonal antibodies are available.

The term "5'-nuclease probe" refers to an oligonucleotide that comprises at least one light emitting labeling moiety and

that is used in a 5'-nuclease reaction to effect target nucleic acid detection. In some embodiments, for example, a 5'-nuclease probe includes only a single light emitting moiety (e.g., a fluorescent dye, etc.). In certain embodiments, 5'-nuclease probes include regions of self-complementarity such that the probes are capable of forming hairpin structures under selected conditions. To further illustrate, in some embodiments a 5'-nuclease probe comprises at least two labeling moieties and emits radiation of increased intensity after one of the two labels is cleaved or otherwise separated from the oligonucleotide. In certain embodiments, a 5'-nuclease probe is labeled with two different fluorescent dyes, e.g., a 5' terminus reporter dye and the 3' terminus quencher dye or moiety. In some embodiments, 5'-nuclease probes are labeled at one or more positions other than, or in addition to, terminal positions. When the probe is intact, energy transfer typically occurs between the two fluorophores such that fluorescent emission from the reporter dye is quenched at least in part. During an extension step of a polymerase chain reaction, for example, a 5'-nuclease probe bound to a template nucleic acid is cleaved by the 5' to 3' nuclease activity of, e.g., a Taq polymerase or another polymerase having this activity such that the fluorescent emission of the reporter dye is no longer quenched. Exemplary 5'-nuclease probes are also described in, e.g., U.S. Pat. No. 5,210,015, entitled "Homogeneous assay system using the nuclease activity of a nucleic acid polymerase," issued May 11, 1993 to Gelfand et al., U.S. Pat. No. 5,994,056, entitled "Homogeneous methods for nucleic acid amplification and detection," issued Nov. 30, 1999 to Higuchi, and U.S. Pat. No. 6,171,785, entitled "Methods and devices for homogeneous nucleic acid amplification and detector," issued Jan. 9, 2001 to Higuchi, which are each incorporated by reference herein. In other embodiments, a 5' nuclease probe may be labeled with two or more different reporter dyes and a 3' terminus quencher dye or moiety.

The term "FRET" or "fluorescent resonance energy transfer" or "Foerster resonance energy transfer" refers to a transfer of energy between at least two chromophores, a donor chromophore and an acceptor chromophore (referred to as a quencher). The donor typically transfers the energy to the acceptor when the donor is excited by light radiation with a suitable wavelength. The acceptor typically re-emits the transferred energy in the form of light radiation with a different wavelength. When the acceptor is a "dark" quencher, it dissipates the transferred energy in a form other than light. Whether a particular fluorophore acts as a donor or an acceptor depends on the properties of the other member of the FRET pair. Commonly used donor-acceptor pairs include the FAM-TAMRA pair. Commonly used quenchers are DAB-CYL and TAMRA. Commonly used dark quenchers include BlackHole Quenchers™ (BHQ), (Biosearch Technologies, Inc., Novato, Calif.), Iowa Black™ (Integrated DNA Tech., Inc., Coralville, Iowa), and BlackBerry™ Quencher 650 (BBQ-650) (Berry & Assoc., Dexter, Mich.).

The term "conventional" or "natural" when referring to nucleic acid bases, nucleoside triphosphates, or nucleotides refers to those which occur naturally in the polynucleotide being described (i.e., for DNA these are dATP, dGTP, dCTP and dTTP). Additionally, dITP, and 7-deaza-dGTP are frequently utilized in place of dGTP and 7-deaza-dATP can be utilized in place of dATP in in vitro DNA synthesis reactions, such as sequencing. Collectively, these may be referred to as dNTPs.

The term "unconventional" or "modified" when referring to a nucleic acid base, nucleoside, or nucleotide includes modification, derivations, or analogues of conventional bases, nucleosides, or nucleotides that naturally occur in a

particular polynucleotide. Certain unconventional nucleotides are modified at the 2' position of the ribose sugar in comparison to conventional dNTPs. Thus, although for RNA the naturally occurring nucleotides are ribonucleotides (i.e., ATP, GTP, CTP, UTP, collectively rNTPs), because these nucleotides have a hydroxyl group at the 2' position of the sugar, which, by comparison is absent in dNTPs, as used herein, ribonucleotides are unconventional nucleotides as substrates for DNA polymerases. As used herein, unconventional nucleotides include, but are not limited to, compounds used as terminators for nucleic acid sequencing. Exemplary terminator compounds include but are not limited to those compounds that have a 2',3' dideoxy structure and are referred to as dideoxynucleoside triphosphates. The dideoxynucleoside triphosphates ddATP, ddTTP, ddCTP and ddGTP are referred to collectively as ddNTPs. Additional examples of terminator compounds include 2'-PO<sub>4</sub> analogs of ribonucleotides (see, e.g., U.S. Application Publication Nos. 2005/0037991 and 2005/0037398, which are both incorporated by reference). Other unconventional nucleotides include phosphorothioate dNTPs ([ $\alpha$ ]-S[dNTPs]), 5'-[ $\alpha$ ]-borano-dNTPs, [ $\alpha$ ]-methyl-phosphonate dNTPs, and ribonucleoside triphosphates (rNTPs). Unconventional bases may be labeled with radioactive isotopes such as <sup>32</sup>P, <sup>33</sup>P, or <sup>35</sup>S; fluorescent labels; chemiluminescent labels; bioluminescent labels; hapten labels such as biotin; or enzyme labels such as streptavidin or avidin. Fluorescent labels may include dyes that are negatively charged, such as dyes of the fluorescein family, or dyes that are neutral in charge, such as dyes of the rhodamine family, or dyes that are positively charged, such as dyes of the cyanine family. Dyes of the fluorescein family include, e.g., FAM, HEX, TET, JOE, NAN and ZOE. Dyes of the rhodamine family include Texas Red, ROX, R110, R6G, and TAMRA. Various dyes or nucleotides labeled with FAM, HEX, TET, JOE, NAN, ZOE, ROX, R110, R6G, Texas Red and TAMRA are marketed by Perkin-Elmer (Boston, Mass.), Applied Biosystems (Foster City, Calif.), or Invitrogen/Molecular Probes (Eugene, Oreg.). Dyes of the cyanine family include Cy2, Cy3, Cy5, and Cy7 and are marketed by GE Healthcare UK Limited (Amersham Place, Little Chalfont, Buckinghamshire, England).

As used herein, "percentage of sequence identity" is determined by comparing two optimally aligned sequences over a comparison window, wherein the portion of the sequence in the comparison window can comprise additions or deletions (i.e., gaps) as compared to the reference sequence (which does not comprise additions or deletions) for optimal alignment of the two sequences. The percentage is calculated by determining the number of positions at which the identical nucleic acid base or amino acid residue occurs in both sequences to yield the number of matched positions, dividing the number of matched positions by the total number of positions in the window of comparison and multiplying the result by 100 to yield the percentage of sequence identity.

The terms "identical" or "identity," in the context of two or more nucleic acids or polypeptide sequences, refer to two or more sequences or subsequences that are the same. Sequences are "substantially identical" to each other if they have a specified percentage of nucleotides or amino acid residues that are the same (e.g., at least 20%, at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, or at least 95% identity over a specified region), when compared and aligned for maximum correspondence over a comparison window, or designated region as measured using one of the following sequence comparison algorithms or by manual

alignment and visual inspection. These definitions also refer to the complement of a test sequence. Optionally, the identity exists over a region that is at least about 50 nucleotides in length, or more typically over a region that is 100 to 500 or 1000 or more nucleotides in length.

The terms "similarity" or "percent similarity," in the context of two or more polypeptide sequences, refer to two or more sequences or subsequences that have a specified percentage of amino acid residues that are either the same or similar as defined by a conservative amino acid substitutions (e.g., 60% similarity, optionally 65%, 70%, 75%, 80%, 85%, 90%, or 95% similar over a specified region), when compared and aligned for maximum correspondence over a comparison window, or designated region as measured using one of the following sequence comparison algorithms or by manual alignment and visual inspection. Sequences are "substantially similar" to each other if they are at least 20%, at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, or at least 55% similar to each other. Optionally, this similarity exists over a region that is at least about 50 amino acids in length, or more typically over a region that is at least about 100 to 500 or 1000 or more amino acids in length.

For sequence comparison, typically one sequence acts as a reference sequence, to which test sequences are compared. When using a sequence comparison algorithm, test and reference sequences are entered into a computer, subsequence coordinates are designated, if necessary, and sequence algorithm program parameters are designated. Default program parameters are commonly used, or alternative parameters can be designated. The sequence comparison algorithm then calculates the percent sequence identities or similarities for the test sequences relative to the reference sequence, based on the program parameters.

A "comparison window," as used herein, includes reference to a segment of any one of the number of contiguous positions selected from the group consisting of from 20 to 600, usually about 50 to about 200, more usually about 100 to about 150 in which a sequence may be compared to a reference sequence of the same number of contiguous positions after the two sequences are optimally aligned. Methods of alignment of sequences for comparison are well known in the art. Optimal alignment of sequences for comparison can be conducted, for example, by the local homology algorithm of Smith and Waterman (*Adv. Appl. Math.* 2:482, 1970), by the homology alignment algorithm of Needleman and Wunsch (*J. Mol. Biol.* 48:443, 1970), by the search for similarity method of Pearson and Lipman (*Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 85:2444, 1988), by computerized implementations of these algorithms (e.g., GAP, BESTFIT, FASTA, and TFASTA in the Wisconsin Genetics Software Package, Genetics Computer Group, 575 Science Dr., Madison, Wis.), or by manual alignment and visual inspection (see, e.g., Ausubel et al., *Current Protocols in Molecular Biology* (1995 supplement)).

Algorithms suitable for determining percent sequence identity and sequence similarity are the BLAST and BLAST 2.0 algorithms, which are described in Altschul et al. (*Nuc. Acids Res.* 25:3389-402, 1977), and Altschul et al. (*J. Mol. Biol.* 215:403-10, 1990), respectively. Software for performing BLAST analyses is publicly available through the National Center for Biotechnology Information (<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/>). This algorithm involves first identifying high scoring sequence pairs (HSPs) by identifying short words of length W in the query sequence, which either match or satisfy some positive-valued threshold score T when aligned with a word of the same length in a database sequence. T is referred to as the neighborhood word score

threshold (Altschul et al., supra). These initial neighborhood word hits act as seeds for initiating searches to find longer HSPs containing them. The word hits are extended in both directions along each sequence for as far as the cumulative alignment score can be increased. Cumulative scores are calculated using, for nucleotide sequences, the parameters M (reward score for a pair of matching residues; always >0) and N (penalty score for mismatching residues; always <0). For amino acid sequences, a scoring matrix is used to calculate the cumulative score. Extension of the word hits in each direction are halted when: the cumulative alignment score falls off by the quantity X from its maximum achieved value; the cumulative score goes to zero or below, due to the accumulation of one or more negative-scoring residue alignments; or the end of either sequence is reached. The BLAST algorithm parameters W, T, and X determine the sensitivity and speed of the alignment. The BLASTN program (for nucleotide sequences) uses as defaults a wordlength (W) of 11, an expectation (E) of 10, M=5, N=-4 and a comparison of both strands. For amino acid sequences, the BLASTP program uses as defaults a wordlength of 3, and expectation (E) of 10, and the BLOSUM62 scoring matrix (see Henikoff and Henikoff, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 89:10915, 1989) alignments (B) of 50, expectation (E) of 10, M=5, N=-4, and a comparison of both strands.

The BLAST algorithm also performs a statistical analysis of the similarity between two sequences (see, e.g., Karlin and Altschul, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 90:5873-87, 1993). One measure of similarity provided by the BLAST algorithm is the smallest sum probability (P(N)), which provides an indication of the probability by which a match between two nucleotide or amino acid sequences would occur by chance. For example, a nucleic acid is considered similar to a reference sequence if the smallest sum probability in a comparison of the test nucleic acid to the reference nucleic acid is less than about 0.2, typically less than about 0.01, and more typically less than about 0.001.

The term "mismatch discrimination" refers to the ability of a biocatalyst (e.g., an enzyme, such as a polymerase, ligase, or the like) to distinguish a fully complementary sequence from a mismatch-containing sequence when extending a nucleic acid (e.g., a primer or other oligonucleotide) in a template-dependent manner by attaching (e.g., covalently) one or more nucleotides to the nucleic acid. The term "3'-mismatch discrimination" refers to the ability of a biocatalyst to distinguish a fully complementary sequence from a mismatch-containing (nearly complementary) sequence where the nucleic acid to be extended (e.g., a primer or other oligonucleotide) has a mismatch at the nucleic acid's 3' terminus compared to the template to which the nucleic acid hybridizes. In some embodiments, the nucleic acid to be extended comprises a mismatch at the 3' end relative to the fully complementary sequence. In some embodiments, the nucleic acid to be extended comprises a mismatch at the penultimate (N-1) 3' position and/or at the N-2 position relative to the fully complementary sequence.

The term "Cp value" or "crossing point" value refers to a value that allows quantification of input target nucleic acids. The Cp value can be determined according to the second-derivative maximum method (Van Luu-The, et al., "Improved real-time RT-PCR method for high-throughput measurements using second derivative calculation and double correction," *BioTechniques*, Vol. 38, No. 2, February 2005, pp. 287-293). In the second derivative method, a Cp corresponds to the first peak of a second derivative curve. This peak corresponds to the beginning of a log-linear phase. The second derivative method calculates a second derivative value of

17

the real-time fluorescence intensity curve, and only one value is obtained. The original Cp method is based on a locally defined, differentiable approximation of the intensity values, e.g., by a polynomial function. Then the third derivative is computed. The Cp value is the smallest root of the third derivative. The Cp can also be determined using the fit point method, in which the Cp is determined by the intersection of a parallel to the threshold line in the log-linear region (Van Luu-The, et al., BioTechniques, Vol. 38, No. 2, February 2005, pp. 287-293). These computations are easily carried out by any person skilled in the art.

The term "PCR efficiency" refers to an indication of cycle to cycle amplification efficiency for the perfectly matched primer template. PCR efficiency is calculated for each condition using the equation: % PCR efficiency =  $(10^{(-\text{slope})} - 1) \times 100$ , wherein the slope was calculated by linear regression with the log copy number plotted on the y-axis and Cp plotted on the x-axis.

The term "multiplex" refers to amplification with more than one set of primers, or the amplification of more than one polymorphism site in a single reaction.

#### BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

FIG. 1 depicts an amino acid sequence alignment of a region from the polymerase domain of exemplary DNA polymerases from various species of bacteria: *Thermus* species Z05 (Z05) (SEQ ID NO:12), *Thermus aquaticus* (Taq) (SEQ ID NO:13), *Thermus filiformis* (Tfi) (SEQ ID NO:14), *Thermus flavus* (Tfl) (SEQ ID NO:15), *Thermus* species Sps17 (Sps17) (SEQ ID NO:16), *Thermus thermophilus* (Tth) (SEQ ID NO:17), *Thermus caldophilus* (Tca) (SEQ ID NO:18), *Thermotoga maritima* (Tma) (SEQ ID NO:19), *Thermotoga neopolitana* (Tne) (SEQ ID NO:20), *Thermosipho africanus* (Taf) (SEQ ID NO:21), *Deinococcus radiodurans* (Dra) (SEQ ID NO:23), *Bacillus stearothermophilus* (Bst) (SEQ ID NO:24), and *Bacillus caldodenax* (Bca) (SEQ ID NO:25). In addition, the polypeptide regions shown comprise the amino acid motif A-G-X<sub>1</sub>-X<sub>2</sub>-F-X<sub>3</sub>-X<sub>4</sub>-X<sub>5</sub>-X<sub>6</sub>-X<sub>7</sub>-X<sub>8</sub>-Q-X<sub>9</sub>-X<sub>10</sub>-X<sub>11</sub>-X<sub>12</sub>-L-X<sub>13</sub>-X<sub>14</sub>-X<sub>15</sub>-L (SEQ ID NO:26), the variable positions of which are further defined herein. This motif is highlighted in bold type for each polymerase sequence. Amino acid positions amenable to mutation in accordance with the present invention are indicated with an asterisk (\*).

FIG. 2 provides sequence identities among the following DNA Polymerase I enzymes: *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase (Z05); *Thermus aquaticus* DNA polymerase (Taq); *Thermus filiformis* DNA polymerase (Tfi); *Thermus flavus* DNA polymerase (Tfl); *Thermus* sp. Sps17 DNA polymerase (Sps17); *Thermus thermophilus* DNA polymerase (Tth); *Thermus caldophilus* DNA polymerase (Tca); *Deinococcus radiodurans* DNA polymerase (Dra); *Thermotoga maritima* DNA polymerase (Tma); *Thermotoga neopolitana* DNA polymerase (Tne); *Thermosipho africanus* DNA polymerase (Taf); *Bacillus stearothermophilus* DNA polymerase (Bst); and *Bacillus caldodenax* DNA polymerase (Bca). (A) sequence identities over the entire polymerase I enzyme (corresponding to amino acids 1-834 of Z05); and (B) sequence identities over the polymerase sub domain corresponding to amino acids 420-834 of Z05.

#### DETAILED DESCRIPTION

The present invention provides improved DNA polymerases in which one or more amino acids in the polymerase domain have been identified as improving one or more polymerase activity or characteristics. The DNA polymerases of

18

the invention are active enzymes having increased 3'-mismatch discrimination activity (i.e., the inventive polymerases described herein are less likely to extend primers that are mismatched to template at or near the 3' end of the primer) relative to the unmodified form of the polymerase otherwise identical except for the amino acid difference noted herein. The DNA polymerases are useful in a variety of applications involving polynucleotide extension or amplification of polynucleotide templates, including, for example, applications in recombinant DNA studies and medical diagnosis of disease. Polymerases of the Invention

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerases of the invention can be characterized by having the following motif:

Ala-Gly-X<sub>1</sub>-X<sub>2</sub>-Phe-X<sub>3</sub>-X<sub>4</sub>-X<sub>5</sub>-X<sub>6</sub>-X<sub>7</sub>-X<sub>8</sub>-Gln-X<sub>9</sub>-X<sub>10</sub>-X<sub>11</sub>-X<sub>12</sub>-Leu-X<sub>13</sub>-X<sub>14</sub>-X<sub>15</sub>-Leu (also referred to herein in the one-letter code as A-G-X<sub>1</sub>-X<sub>2</sub>-F-X<sub>3</sub>-X<sub>4</sub>-X<sub>5</sub>-X<sub>6</sub>-X<sub>7</sub>-X<sub>8</sub>-Q-X<sub>9</sub>-X<sub>10</sub>-X<sub>11</sub>-X<sub>12</sub>-L-X<sub>13</sub>-X<sub>14</sub>-X<sub>15</sub>-L); wherein:

X<sub>1</sub> is His (H), Glu (E) or Gln (Q);

X<sub>2</sub> is Pro (P), Thr (T) or Glu (E);

X<sub>3</sub> is Asn (N) or His (H);

X<sub>4</sub> is Leu (L) or Ile (I);

X<sub>5</sub> is Asn (N) or Arg (R);

X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than S;

X<sub>7</sub> is Arg (R), Pro (P), or Ser (S);

X<sub>8</sub> is Asp (D), Lys (K) or Thr (T);

X<sub>9</sub> is Leu (L) or Val (V);

X<sub>10</sub> is Glu (E), Ser (S), Ala (A) or Gly (G);

X<sub>11</sub> is Arg (R), Asn (N), Tyr (Y), Thr (T) or Val (V);

X<sub>12</sub> is Val (V) or Ile (I);

X<sub>13</sub> is Phe (F) or Tyr (Y);

X<sub>14</sub> is Asp (D) or Glu (E); and

X<sub>15</sub> is Glu (E) or Lys (K) (SEQ ID NO:8).

In some embodiments, X<sub>6</sub> is selected from G, A, V, L, I, M, F, W, P, T, C, Y, N, Q, D, E, K, R or H (SEQ ID NO:49).

In some embodiments, DNA polymerases of the invention can be characterized by having the following motif (corresponding to *Thermus* and *Thermotoga*):

Ala-Gly-X<sub>1</sub>-Pro-Phe-Asn-X<sub>4</sub>-Asn-X<sub>6</sub>-X<sub>7</sub>-X<sub>8</sub>-Gln-X<sub>9</sub>-X<sub>10</sub>-X<sub>11</sub>-X<sub>12</sub>-Leu-Phe-X<sub>14</sub>-X<sub>15</sub>-Leu (also referred to herein in the one-letter code as A-G-X<sub>1</sub>-P-F-N-X<sub>4</sub>-N-X<sub>6</sub>-X<sub>7</sub>-X<sub>8</sub>-Q-X<sub>9</sub>-X<sub>10</sub>-X<sub>11</sub>-X<sub>12</sub>-L-F-X<sub>14</sub>-X<sub>15</sub>-L); wherein:

X<sub>1</sub> is His (H) or Glu (E);

X<sub>4</sub> is Leu (L) or Ile (I);

X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than Ser (S);

X<sub>7</sub> is Arg (R) or Pro (P);

X<sub>8</sub> is Asp (D) or Lys (K);

X<sub>9</sub> is Leu (L) or Val (V);

X<sub>10</sub> is Glu (E) or Ser (S);

X<sub>11</sub> is Arg (R) or Asn (N);

X<sub>12</sub> is Val (V) or Ile (I);

X<sub>14</sub> is Asp (D) or Glu (E); and

X<sub>15</sub> is Glu (E) or Lys (K) (SEQ ID NO:9).

In some embodiments, DNA polymerases of the invention can be characterized by having the following motif:

Ala-Gly-His-Pro-Phe-Asn-Leu-Asn-X<sub>6</sub>-Arg-Asp-Gln-Leu-Glu-Arg-Val-Leu-Phe-Asp-Asp-Glu (also referred to herein in the one-letter code as A-G-H-P-F-N-L-N-X<sub>6</sub>-R-D-Q-L-E-R-V-L-F-D-E-L); wherein:

X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than Ser (S) (SEQ ID NO:10).

In some embodiments, DNA polymerases of the invention can be characterized by having the following motif:

Ala-Gly-His-Pro-Phe-Asn-Leu-Asn-X<sub>6</sub>-Arg-Asp-Gln-Leu-Glu-Arg-Val-Leu-Phe-Asp-Asp-Glu (also

19

referred to herein in the one-letter code as A-G-  
H-P-F-N-L-N-X<sub>6</sub>-R-D-Q-L-E-R-V-L-F-D-E-L);  
wherein:

X<sub>6</sub> is Gly (G), Ala (A), Asp (D), Phe (F), Lys (K), Cys (C),  
Thr (T), or Tyr (Y) (SEQ ID NO:11).

Further, in some embodiments, the DNA polymerases of  
the invention can comprise additional amino acid substitu-  
tions, for example, at positions X<sub>10</sub> and X<sub>13</sub> of the native motif  
(SEQ ID NO:26). The additional substitutions at positions  
X<sub>10</sub> and X<sub>13</sub> can also result in increased 3'-mismatch dis-  
crimination. Thus, in some embodiments, DNA polymerases  
of the invention can be characterized by having the following  
motif:

Ala-Gly-X<sub>1</sub>-X<sub>2</sub>-Phe-X<sub>3</sub>-X<sub>4</sub>-X<sub>5</sub>-X<sub>6</sub>-X<sub>7</sub>-X<sub>8</sub>-Gln-X<sub>9</sub>-  
X<sub>10</sub>-X<sub>11</sub>-X<sub>12</sub>-Leu-X<sub>13</sub>-X<sub>14</sub>-X<sub>15</sub>-Leu (also  
referred to herein in the one-letter code as A-G-  
X<sub>1</sub>-X<sub>2</sub>-F-N-L-N-X<sub>6</sub>-R-D-Q-L-X<sub>10</sub>-R-V-L-X<sub>13</sub>-D-  
E-L); wherein:

X<sub>1</sub> is His (H), Glu (E) or Gln (Q);

X<sub>2</sub> is Pro (P), Thr (T) or Glu (E);

X<sub>3</sub> is Asn (N) or His (H);

X<sub>4</sub> is Leu (L) or Ile (I);

X<sub>5</sub> is Asn (N) or Arg (R);

X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than Ser (S);

X<sub>7</sub> is Arg (R), Pro (P), or Ser (S);

X<sub>8</sub> is Asp (D), Lys (K) or Thr (T);

X<sub>9</sub> is Leu (L) or Val (V);

X<sub>10</sub> is any amino acid;

X<sub>11</sub> is Arg (R), Asn (N), Tyr (Y), Thr (T) or Val (V);

X<sub>12</sub> is Val (V) or Ile (I);

X<sub>13</sub> is any amino acid;

X<sub>14</sub> is Asp (D) or Glu (E); and

X<sub>15</sub> is Glu (E) or Lys (K) (SEQ ID NO:42).

In some embodiments, DNA polymerases of the invention  
can be characterized by having the following motif:

Ala-Gly-X<sub>1</sub>-Pro-Phe-Asn-X<sub>4</sub>-Asn-X<sub>6</sub>-X<sub>7</sub>-X<sub>8</sub>-Gln-X<sub>9</sub>-  
X<sub>10</sub>-X<sub>11</sub>-X<sub>12</sub>-Leu-X<sub>13</sub>-X<sub>14</sub>-X<sub>15</sub>-Leu (also  
referred to herein in the one-letter code as A-G-  
X<sub>1</sub>-P-F-N-L-N-X<sub>6</sub>-R-D-Q-L-X<sub>10</sub>-R-V-L-X<sub>13</sub>-D-  
E-L); wherein:

X<sub>1</sub> is His (H) or Glu (E);

X<sub>4</sub> is Leu (L) or Ile (I);

X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than Ser (S);

X<sub>7</sub> is Arg (R) or Pro (P);

X<sub>8</sub> is Asp (D) or Lys (K);

X<sub>9</sub> is Leu (L) or Val (V);

X<sub>10</sub> is any amino acid;

X<sub>11</sub> is Arg (R) or Asn (N);

X<sub>12</sub> is Val (V) or Ile (I);

X<sub>13</sub> is any amino acid;

X<sub>14</sub> is Asp (D) or Glu (E); and

X<sub>15</sub> is Glu (E) or Lys (K) (SEQ ID NO:43).

In some embodiments, DNA polymerases of the invention  
can be characterized by having the following motif:

Ala-Gly-His-Pro-Phe-Asn-Leu-Asn-X<sub>6</sub>-Arg-Asp-Gln-  
Leu-X<sub>10</sub>-Arg-Val-Leu-X<sub>13</sub>-Asp-Glu-Leu (also  
referred to herein in the one-letter code as A-G-  
H-P-F-N-L-N-X<sub>6</sub>-R-D-Q-L-X<sub>10</sub>-R-V-L-X<sub>13</sub>-D-  
E-L); wherein

X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than Ser (S);

X<sub>10</sub> is any amino acid; and

X<sub>13</sub> is any amino acid (SEQ ID NO:44).

In some embodiments, DNA polymerases of the invention  
can be characterized by having the following motif:

Ala-Gly-His-Pro-Phe-Asn-Leu-Asn-X<sub>6</sub>-Arg-Asp-Gln-  
Leu-X<sub>10</sub>-Arg-Val-Leu-X<sub>13</sub>-Asp-Glu-Leu (also

20

referred to herein in the one-letter code as A-G-  
H-P-F-N-L-N-X<sub>6</sub>-R-D-Q-L-X<sub>10</sub>-R-V-L-X<sub>13</sub>-D-  
E-L); wherein

X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than Ser (S);

5 X<sub>10</sub> is Glu (E); and

X<sub>13</sub> is Phe (F) (SEQ ID NO:45).

In some embodiments, DNA polymerases of the invention  
can be characterized by having the following motif:

Ala-Gly-His-Pro-Phe-Asn-Leu-Asn-X<sub>6</sub>-Arg-Asp-Gln-  
Leu-X<sub>10</sub>-Arg-Val-Leu-X<sub>13</sub>-Asp-Glu-Leu (also  
referred to herein in the one-letter code as A-G-  
H-P-F-N-L-N-X<sub>6</sub>-R-D-Q-L-X<sub>10</sub>-R-V-L-X<sub>13</sub>-D-  
E-L); wherein

X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than Ser (S);

15 X<sub>10</sub> is any amino acid other than Glu (E); and

X<sub>13</sub> is any amino acid other than Phe (F) (SEQ ID NO:46).

In some embodiments, DNA polymerases of the invention  
can be characterized by having the following motif:

Ala-Gly-His-Pro-Phe-Asn-Leu-Asn-X<sub>6</sub>-Arg-Asp-Gln-  
Leu-X<sub>10</sub>-Arg-Val-Leu-X<sub>13</sub>-Asp-Glu-Leu (also  
referred to herein in the one-letter code as A-G-  
H-P-F-N-L-N-X<sub>6</sub>-R-D-Q-L-X<sub>10</sub>-R-V-L-X<sub>13</sub>-D-  
E-L); wherein

X<sub>6</sub> is Gly (G), Ala (A), Asp (D), Phe (F), Lys (K), Cys (C),  
Thr (T), or Tyr (Y);

25 X<sub>10</sub> is Glu (E), Ser (S), Ala (A), Gln (Q), Gly (G), Lys (K)  
or Arg (R); and

X<sub>13</sub> is Phe (F), Ala (A), Gly (G), Ser (S), Thr (T), Tyr (Y),  
Asp (D), or Lys (K) (SEQ ID NO:47).

30 In some embodiments, DNA polymerases of the invention  
can be characterized by having the following motif:

Ala-Gly-His-Pro-Phe-Asn-Leu-Asn-X<sub>6</sub>-Arg-Asp-Gln-  
Leu-X<sub>10</sub>-Arg-Val-Leu-X<sub>13</sub>-Asp-Glu-Leu (also  
referred to herein in the one-letter code as A-G-  
H-P-F-N-L-N-X<sub>6</sub>-R-D-Q-L-X<sub>10</sub>-R-V-L-X<sub>13</sub>-D-  
E-L); wherein

X<sub>6</sub> is Gly (G), Ala (A), Asp (D), Phe (F), Lys (K), Cys (C),  
Thr (T), or Tyr (Y);

40 X<sub>10</sub> is Glu (E), Ser (S), Ala (A), Gln (Q), Gly (G), Lys (K)  
or Arg (R); and

X<sub>13</sub> is Phe (F) (SEQ ID NO:48).

These motifs are present within the "thumb" domain of  
many Family A type DNA-dependent DNA polymerases,  
particularly thermostable DNA polymerases from thermo-  
philic bacteria (Li et al., *EMBO J.* 17:7514-7525, 1998). For  
example, FIG. 1 shows an amino acid sequence alignment  
comprising the native sequence corresponding to the motif  
above in DNA polymerases from several species of bacteria:  
*Escherichia coli*, *Bacillus caldotenax*, *Bacillus stearother-*  
*mophilus*, *Deinococcus radiodurans*, *Thermosiphon africa-*  
*mus*, *Thermotoga maritima*, *Thermotoga neopolitana*, *Ther-*  
*mus aquaticus*, *Thermus caldophilus*, *Thermus filiformis*,  
*Thermus flavus*, *Thermus* sp. Sps17, *Thermus* sp. Z05, and  
*Thermus thermophilus*. As shown, the motif of SEQ ID NO:8  
(except where X<sub>6</sub> is 5) is present in each of these polymerases,  
indicating a conserved function for this region of the poly-  
merase. FIG. 2 provides sequence identities among these  
DNA polymerases.

Accordingly, in some embodiments, the invention provides  
60 for a polymerase comprising SEQ ID NO:8, 9, 10, or 11 (e.g.,  
where X<sub>6</sub> is selected, as appropriate in the consensus  
sequence, from G, A, V, L, I, M, F, W, P, T, C, Y, N, Q, D, E,  
K, R or H), having the improved activity and/or characteris-  
tics described herein, and wherein the DNA polymerase is  
65 otherwise a wild-type or a naturally occurring DNA poly-  
merase, such as, for example, a polymerase from any of the  
species of thermophilic bacteria listed above, or is substan-

tially identical to such a wild-type or a naturally occurring DNA polymerase. For example, in some embodiments, the polymerase of the invention comprises SEQ ID NO:8, 9, 10, or 11 and is at least 80%, 85%, 90%, or 95% identical to SEQ ID NO:1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, or 41. In one variation, the unmodified form of the polymerase is from a species of the genus *Thermus*. In some embodiments of the invention, the unmodified polymerase is from a thermophilic species other than *Thermus*, e.g., *Thermotoga*. The full nucleic acid and amino acid sequence for numerous thermostable DNA polymerases are available. The sequences each of *Thermus aquaticus* (Taq) (SEQ ID NO:2), *Thermus thermophilus* (Tth) (SEQ ID NO:6), *Thermus* species Z05 (SEQ ID NO:1), *Thermus* species Sps17 (SEQ ID NO:5), *Thermotoga maritima* (Tma) (SEQ ID NO:38), and *Thermosipho africanus* (Taf) (SEQ ID NO:37) polymerase have been published in PCT International Patent Publication No. WO 92/06200, which is incorporated herein by reference. The sequence for the DNA polymerase from *Thermus flavus* (SEQ ID NO:4) has been published in Akhmetzjanov and Vakhitov (*Nucleic Acids Research* 20:5839, 1992), which is incorporated herein by reference. The sequence of the thermostable DNA polymerase from *Thermus caldophilus* (SEQ ID NO:7) is found in EMBL/GenBank Accession No. U62584. The sequence of the thermostable DNA polymerase from *Thermus filiformis* can be recovered from ATCC Deposit No. 42380 using, e.g., the methods provided in U.S. Pat. No. 4,889,818, as well as the sequence information provided in Table 1. The sequence of the *Thermotoga neapolitana* DNA polymerase (SEQ ID NO:39) is from GeneSeq Patent Data Base Accession No. R98144 and PCT WO 97/09451, each incorporated herein by reference. The sequence of the thermostable DNA polymerase from *Bacillus caldodenax* (SEQ ID NO:41) is described in, e.g., Uemori et al. (*J Biochem (Tokyo)* 113(3): 401-410, 1993; see also, Swiss-Prot database Accession No. Q04957 and GenBank Accession Nos. D12982 and BAA02361), which are each incorporated by reference. Examples of unmodified forms of DNA polymerases that can be modified as described herein are also described in, e.g., U.S. Pat. No. 6,228,628, entitled "Mutant chimeric DNA polymerase" issued May 8, 2001 to Gelfand et al.; U.S. Pat. No. 6,346,379, entitled "Thermostable DNA polymerases incorporating nucleoside triphosphates labeled with fluorescein family dyes" issued Feb. 12, 2002 to Gelfand et al.; U.S. Pat. No. 7,030,220, entitled "Thermostable enzyme promoting the fidelity of thermostable DNA polymerases—for improvement of nucleic acid synthesis and amplification in vitro" issued Apr. 18, 2006 to Ankenbauer et al.; U.S. Pat. No. 6,881,559, entitled "Mutant B-type DNA polymerases exhibiting improved performance in PCR" issued Apr. 19, 2005 to Sobek et al.; U.S. Pat. No. 6,794,177, entitled "Modified DNA-polymerase from carboxydotherrmus hydrogenofomans and its use for coupled reverse transcription and polymerase chain reaction" issued Sep. 21, 2004 to Markau et al.; U.S. Pat. No. 6,468,775, entitled "Thermostable DNA polymerase from carboxydotherrmus hydrogenofomans" issued Oct. 22, 2002 to Ankenbauer et al.; and U.S. Pat. Appl. Nos. 20040005599, entitled "Thermostable or thermoactive DNA polymerase molecules with attenuated 3'-5' exonuclease activity" filed Mar. 26, 2003 by Schoenbrunner et al.; 20020012970, entitled "High temperature reverse transcription using mutant DNA polymerases" filed Mar. 30, 2001 by Smith et al.; 20060078928, entitled "Thermostable enzyme promoting the fidelity of thermostable DNA polymerases—for improvement of nucleic acid synthesis and amplification in vitro" filed Sep. 29, 2005 by Ankenbauer et al.; 20040115639, entitled "Reversibly modified thermostable

enzymes for DNA synthesis and amplification in vitro" filed Dec. 11, 2002 by Sobek et al., which are each incorporated by reference. Representative full length polymerase sequences are also provided in the sequence listing.

In some embodiments, the polymerase of the invention, as well as having a polymerase domain comprising SEQ ID NOS:8, 9, 10, or 11, also comprises a nuclease domain (e.g., corresponding to positions 1 to 291 of Z05).

In some embodiments, a polymerase of the invention is a chimeric polymerase, i.e., comprising polypeptide regions from two or more enzymes. Examples of such chimeric DNA polymerases are described in, e.g., U.S. Pat. No. 6,228,628, which is incorporated by reference herein in its entirety. Particularly suitable are chimeric CS-family DNA polymerases, which include the CS5 (SEQ ID NO:29) and CS6 (SEQ ID NO:30) polymerases and variants thereof having substantial sequence identity or similarity to SEQ ID NO:29 or SEQ ID NO:30 (typically at least 80% sequence identity and more typically at least 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98% or 99% sequence identity) and can thus be modified to contain SEQ ID NO:8. The CS5 and CS6 DNA polymerases are chimeric enzymes derived from *Thermus* sp. Z05 and *Thermotoga maritima* (Tma) DNA polymerases. They comprise the N-terminal 5'-nuclease domain of the *Thermus* enzyme and the C-terminal 3'-5' exonuclease and the polymerase domains of the Tma enzyme. These enzymes have efficient reverse transcriptase activity, can extend nucleotide analog-containing primers, and can utilize alpha-phosphorothioate dNTPs, dUTP, dITP, and also fluorescein- and cyanine-dye family labeled dNTPs. The CS5 and CS6 polymerases are also efficient Mg<sup>2+</sup>-activated PCR enzymes. The CS5 and CS6 chimeric polymerases are further described in, e.g., U.S. Pat. Application Publication No. 2004/0005599, which is incorporated by reference herein in its entirety.

In some embodiments, the polymerase of the invention comprises SEQ ID NO:8, 9, 10, or 11 and further comprises one or more additional amino acid changes (e.g., by amino acid substitution, addition, or deletion) compared to a native polymerase. In some embodiments, such polymerases retain the amino acid motif of SEQ ID NO:8 (or a motif of SEQ ID NO:9, 10 or 11), and further comprise the amino acid motif of SEQ ID NO:27 (corresponding to the D580X mutation of Z05 (SEQ ID NO:1)) as follows:

T-G-R-L-S-S-X<sub>7</sub>-X<sub>8</sub>-P-N-L-Q-N; wherein

X<sub>7</sub> is Ser (S) or Thr (T); and

X<sub>8</sub> is any amino acid other than D or E (SEQ ID NO:27)

The mutation characterized by SEQ ID NO:27 is discussed in more detail in, e.g., US Patent Publication No. 2009/0148891. In some embodiments, such functional variant polymerases typically will have substantial sequence identity or similarity to the wild-type or naturally occurring polymerase (e.g., SEQ ID NO: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, or 44), typically at least 80% sequence identity and more typically at least 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98% or 99% sequence identity.

In some embodiments, the amino acid at position X<sub>6</sub> is substituted with an amino acid as set forth in SEQ ID NO:8, 9, 10 or 11, and the amino acid at position X<sub>8</sub> is substituted with an amino acid as set forth in SEQ ID NO:27. Thus, in some embodiments, the amino acid at position X<sub>6</sub> is any amino acid other than Ser (S) and the amino acid at position X<sub>8</sub> is any amino acid other than Asp (D) or Glu (E). In some embodiments, amino acid substitutions include Leucine (L), Glycine (G), Threonine (T), Glutamine (Q), Alanine (A), Serine (S), Asparagine (N), Arginine (R), and Lysine (K) at position X<sub>8</sub> of SEQ ID NO:27. In certain embodiments,

amino acid substitutions independently include Glycine (G), Alanine (A), Aspartic acid (D), Phenylalanine (F), Lysine (K), Cysteine (C), Threonine (T), or Tyrosine (Y) at position  $X_6$ , and Glycine (G) at position  $X_8$ . Other suitable amino acid substitution(s) at one or more of the identified sites can be determined using, e.g., known methods of site-directed mutagenesis and determination of polynucleotide extension performance in assays described further herein or otherwise known to persons of skill in the art.

Because the precise length of DNA polymerases vary, the precise amino acid positions corresponding to each of  $X_6$ ,  $X_{10}$ , and  $X_{13}$  (of SEQ ID NO:8) and  $X_8$  (of SEQ ID NO:27) can vary depending on the particular polymerase used. Amino acid and nucleic acid sequence alignment programs are readily available (see, e.g., those referred to supra) and, given the particular motifs identified herein, serve to assist in the identification of the exact amino acids (and corresponding codons) for modification in accordance with the present invention. The positions corresponding to each of  $X_6$  and  $X_8$  are shown in Table 1 for representative chimeric thermostable DNA polymerases and thermostable DNA polymerases from exemplary thermophilic species.

TABLE 1

Organism or Chimeric Sequence Consensus (SEQ ID NO:)	Amino Acid Position			
	$X_6$	$X_{10}$	$X_{13}$	$X_8$ (of SEQ ID NO: 27)
<i>T. thermophilus</i> (6)	488	493	497	580
<i>T. caldophilus</i> (7)	488	493	497	580
<i>T. sp. Z05</i> (1)	488	493	497	580
<i>T. aquaticus</i> (2)	486	491	495	578
<i>T. flavus</i> (4)	485	490	494	577
<i>T. filiformis</i> (3)	484	489	493	576
<i>T. sp. Sps17</i> (5)	484	489	493	576
<i>T. maritima</i> (38)	548	553	557	640
<i>T. neapolitana</i> (39)	548	553	557	640
<i>T. africanus</i> (37)	548	553	557	639
<i>B. caldotenax</i> (41)	530	535	539	621
<i>B. stearothermophilus</i> (40)	530	535	539	620
CS5 (29)	548	553	557	640
CS6 (30)	548	553	557	640

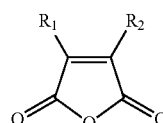
In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase of the present invention is derived from *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase (SEQ ID NO:1) or a variant thereof (e.g., carrying the D580G mutation or the like). As referred to above, in *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase, position  $X_6$  corresponds to Serine (S) at position 488; position  $X_{10}$  corresponds to Glutamic acid (E) at position 493; and position  $X_{13}$  corresponds to Phenylalanine (F) at position 497; position  $X_8$  corresponds to Aspartate (D) at position 580. Thus, in certain variations of the invention, the mutant polymerase comprises at least one amino acid substitution, relative to a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase, at S488, E493, F497, and D580. Thus, typically, the amino acid at position S488 is not S. In some embodiments, the amino acid at position 488 is selected from G, A, V, L, I, M, F, W, P, T, C, Y, N, Q, D, E, K, R or H. In certain embodiments, amino acid residue at position S488 is G, A, D, F, K, C, T or Y. Typically, the amino acid at position E493, if substituted, is not E. In some embodiments, the amino acid at position 493 is selected from G, A, V, L, I, M, F, W, P, T, C, Y, N, Q, D, S,

K, R or H. In certain embodiments, the amino acid residue at position E493 can be substituted or unsubstituted, and is E, S, A, Q, G, K or R. Typically, the amino acid at position F497, if substituted, is not F. In some embodiments, the amino acid at position 497 is selected from G, A, V, L, I, M, S, W, P, T, C, Y, N, Q, D, E, K, R or H. In certain embodiments, amino acid residue at position F497 can be substituted or unsubstituted, and is F, A, S, G, T, Y, D or K. In certain embodiments, amino acid residues at position D580 can be selected from Leucine (L), Glycine (G), Threonine (T), Glutamine (Q), Alanine (A), Serine (S), Asparagine (N), Arginine (R), and Lysine (K). Exemplary *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase mutants include those comprising the amino acid substitution(s) S488G, S488A, S488D, S488F, S488K, S488C, S488T, or S488Y and D580G.

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerase of the invention is derived from a *Thermus* species, and the amino acid corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 is an amino acid having a polar, uncharged side-chain (other than S, e.g., N, Q, H, T, or Y), a nonpolar, uncharged side-chain (e.g., G, A, L, M, W, P, F, C, V, or I), a polar, negatively charged side-chain (e.g., D or E), or a polar, positively charged side-chain (e.g., R or K), at neutral pH (e.g., about pH 7.4). In some embodiments, the amino acid corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 having a polar, uncharged side-chain is T or Y; the amino acid corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 having a nonpolar, uncharged side-chain is A, F, G, or C; the amino acid corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 having a polar, negatively charged side-chain is D; and the amino acid corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 having a polar, positively charged side-chain is K.

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerases of the present invention can also include other, non-substitutional modification(s). Such modifications can include, for example, covalent modifications known in the art to confer an additional advantage in applications comprising polynucleotide extension. For example, in certain embodiments, the mutant DNA polymerase further includes a thermally reversible covalent modification. DNA polymerases comprising such thermally reversible modifications are particularly suitable for hot-start applications, such as, e.g., various hot-start PCR techniques. Thermally reversible modifier reagents amenable to use in accordance with the mutant DNA polymerases of the present invention are described in, for example, U.S. Pat. No. 5,773,258 to Birch et al., which is incorporated by reference herein.

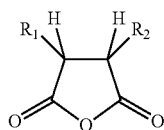
For example, particularly suitable polymerases comprising a thermally reversible covalent modification are produced by a reaction, carried out at alkaline pH at a temperature which is less than about 25° C., of a mixture of a thermostable enzyme and a dicarboxylic acid anhydride having a general formula as set forth in the following formula I:



(I)

where  $R_1$  and  $R_2$  are hydrogen or organic radicals, which may be linked; or having the following formula II:

25



where R<sub>1</sub> and R<sub>2</sub> are organic radicals, which may linked, and the hydrogens are cis, essentially as described in Birch et al, supra.

The DNA polymerases of the present invention can be constructed by mutating the DNA sequences that encode the corresponding unmodified polymerase (e.g., a wild-type polymerase or a corresponding variant from which the polymerase of the invention is derived), such as by using techniques commonly referred to as site-directed mutagenesis. Nucleic acid molecules encoding the unmodified form of the polymerase can be mutated by a variety of polymerase chain reaction (PCR) techniques well-known to one of ordinary skill in the art. (See, e.g., PCR Strategies (M. A. Innis, D. H. Gelfand, and J. J. Sninsky eds., 1995, Academic Press, San Diego, Calif.) at Chapter 14; *PCR Protocols: A Guide to Methods and Applications* (M. A. Innis, D. H. Gelfand, J. J. Sninsky, and T. J. White eds., Academic Press, NY, 1990).

By way of non-limiting example, the two primer system, utilized in the Transformer Site-Directed Mutagenesis kit from Clontech, may be employed for introducing site-directed mutants into a polynucleotide encoding an unmodified form of the polymerase. Following denaturation of the target plasmid in this system, two primers are simultaneously annealed to the plasmid; one of these primers contains the desired site-directed mutation, the other contains a mutation at another point in the plasmid resulting in elimination of a restriction site. Second strand synthesis is then carried out, tightly linking these two mutations, and the resulting plasmids are transformed into a mutS strain of *E. coli*. Plasmid DNA is isolated from the transformed bacteria, restricted with the relevant restriction enzyme (thereby linearizing the unmutated plasmids), and then retransformed into *E. coli*. This system allows for generation of mutations directly in an expression plasmid, without the necessity of subcloning or generation of single-stranded phagemids. The tight linkage of the two mutations and the subsequent linearization of unmutated plasmids result in high mutation efficiency and allow minimal screening. Following synthesis of the initial restriction site primer, this method requires the use of only one new primer type per mutation site. Rather than prepare each positional mutant separately, a set of "designed degenerate" oligonucleotide primers can be synthesized in order to introduce all of the desired mutations at a given site simultaneously. Transformants can be screened by sequencing the plasmid DNA through the mutagenized region to identify and sort mutant clones. Each mutant DNA can then be restricted and analyzed by electrophoresis, such as for example, on a Mutation Detection Enhancement gel (Mallinckrodt Baker, Inc., Phillipsburg, N.J.) to confirm that no other alterations in the sequence have occurred (by band shift comparison to the unmutagenized control). Alternatively, the entire DNA region can be sequenced to confirm that no additional mutational events have occurred outside of the targeted region.

Verified mutant duplexes in pET (or other) overexpression vectors can be employed to transform *E. coli* such as, e.g., strain *E. coli* BL21 (DE3) pLysS, for high level production of the mutant protein, and purification by standard protocols. The method of FAB-MS mapping, for example, can be

26

(II)

employed to rapidly check the fidelity of mutant expression. This technique provides for sequencing segments throughout the whole protein and provides the necessary confidence in the sequence assignment. In a mapping experiment of this type, protein is digested with a protease (the choice will depend on the specific region to be modified since this segment is of prime interest and the remaining map should be identical to the map of unmutagenized protein). The set of cleavage fragments is fractionated by, for example, microbore HPLC (reversed phase or ion exchange, again depending on the specific region to be modified) to provide several peptides in each fraction, and the molecular weights of the peptides are determined by standard methods, such as FAB-MS. The determined mass of each fragment are then compared to the molecular weights of peptides expected from the digestion of the predicted sequence, and the correctness of the sequence quickly ascertained. Since this mutagenesis approach to protein modification is directed, sequencing of the altered peptide should not be necessary if the MS data agrees with prediction. If necessary to verify a changed residue, CAD-tandem MS/MS can be employed to sequence the peptides of the mixture in question, or the target peptide can be purified for subtractive Edman degradation or carboxypeptidase Y digestion depending on the location of the modification.

Mutant DNA polymerases with more than one amino acid substituted can be generated in various ways. In the case of amino acids located close together in the polypeptide chain, they may be mutated simultaneously using one oligonucleotide that codes for all of the desired amino acid substitutions. If however, the amino acids are located some distance from each other (separated by more than ten amino acids, for example) it is more difficult to generate a single oligonucleotide that encodes all of the desired changes. Instead, one of two alternative methods may be employed. In the first method, a separate oligonucleotide is generated for each amino acid to be substituted. The oligonucleotides are then annealed to the single-stranded template DNA simultaneously, and the second strand of DNA that is synthesized from the template will encode all of the desired amino acid substitutions. An alternative method involves two or more rounds of mutagenesis to produce the desired mutant. The first round is as described for the single mutants: DNA encoding the unmodified polymerase is used for the template, an oligonucleotide encoding the first desired amino acid substitution(s) is annealed to this template, and the heteroduplex DNA molecule is then generated. The second round of mutagenesis utilizes the mutated DNA produced in the first round of mutagenesis as the template. Thus, this template already contains one or more mutations. The oligonucleotide encoding the additional desired amino acid substitution(s) is then annealed to this template, and the resulting strand of DNA now encodes mutations from both the first and second rounds of mutagenesis. This resultant DNA can be used as a template in a third round of mutagenesis, and so on. Alternatively, the multi-site mutagenesis method of Seyfang & Jin (*Anal. Biochem.* 324:285-291, 2004) may be utilized.

Accordingly, also provided are recombinant nucleic acids encoding any of the DNA polymerases of the present invention (e.g., polymerases comprising any of SEQ ID NOS:8, 9, 10, or 11). Using a nucleic acid of the present invention, encoding a DNA polymerase of the invention, a variety of vectors can be made. Any vector containing replicon and control sequences that are derived from a species compatible with the host cell can be used in the practice of the invention. Generally, expression vectors include transcriptional and translational regulatory nucleic acid regions operably linked



to the nucleic acid encoding the mutant DNA polymerase. The term "control sequences" refers to DNA sequences necessary for the expression of an operably linked coding sequence in a particular host organism. The control sequences that are suitable for prokaryotes, for example, include a promoter, optionally an operator sequence, and a ribosome binding site. In addition, the vector may contain a Positive Retro-regulatory Element (PRE) to enhance the half-life of the transcribed mRNA (see Gelfand et al. U.S. Pat. No. 4,666, 848). The transcriptional and translational regulatory nucleic acid regions will generally be appropriate to the host cell used to express the polymerase. Numerous types of appropriate expression vectors, and suitable regulatory sequences are known in the art for a variety of host cells. In general, the transcriptional and translational regulatory sequences may include, e.g., promoter sequences, ribosomal binding sites, transcriptional start and stop sequences, translational start and stop sequences, and enhancer or activator sequences. In typical embodiments, the regulatory sequences include a promoter and transcriptional start and stop sequences. Vectors also typically include a polylinker region containing several restriction sites for insertion of foreign DNA. In certain embodiments, "fusion flags" are used to facilitate purification and, if desired, subsequent removal of tag/flag sequence, e.g., "His-Tag". However, these are generally unnecessary when purifying an thermoactive and/or thermostable protein from a mesophilic host (e.g., *E. coli*) where a "heat-step" may be employed. The construction of suitable vectors containing DNA encoding replication sequences, regulatory sequences, phenotypic selection genes, and the mutant polymerase of interest are prepared using standard recombinant DNA procedures. Isolated plasmids, viral vectors, and DNA fragments are cleaved, tailored, and ligated together in a specific order to generate the desired vectors, as is well-known in the art (see, e.g., Sambrook et al., *Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual* (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, New York, N.Y., 2nd ed. 1989)).

In certain embodiments, the expression vector contains a selectable marker gene to allow the selection of transformed host cells. Selection genes are well known in the art and will vary with the host cell used. Suitable selection genes can include, for example, genes coding for ampicillin and/or tetracycline resistance, which enables cells transformed with these vectors to grow in the presence of these antibiotics.

In one aspect of the present invention, a nucleic acid encoding a DNA polymerase of the invention is introduced into a cell, either alone or in combination with a vector. By "introduced into" or grammatical equivalents herein is meant that the nucleic acids enter the cells in a manner suitable for subsequent integration, amplification, and/or expression of the nucleic acid. The method of introduction is largely dictated by the targeted cell type. Exemplary methods include  $\text{CaPO}_4$  precipitation, liposome fusion, LIPOFECTIN®, electroporation, viral infection, and the like.

In some embodiments, prokaryotes are used as host cells for the initial cloning steps of the present invention. They are particularly useful for rapid production of large amounts of DNA, for production of single-stranded DNA templates used for site-directed mutagenesis, for screening many mutants simultaneously, and for DNA sequencing of the mutants generated. Suitable prokaryotic host cells include *E. coli* K12 strain 94 (ATCC No. 31,446), *E. coli* strain W3110 (ATCC No. 27,325), *E. coli* K12 strain DG116 (ATCC No. 53,606), *E. coli* X1776 (ATCC No. 31,537), and *E. coli* B; however many other strains of *E. coli*, such as HB101, JM101, NM522, NM538, NM539, and many other species and genera of prokaryotes including bacilli such as *Bacillus subtilis*,

other enterobacteriaceae such as *Salmonella typhimurium* or *Serratia marcescens*, and various *Pseudomonas* species can all be used as hosts. Prokaryotic host cells or other host cells with rigid cell walls are typically transformed using the calcium chloride method as described in section 1.82 of Sambrook et al., supra. Alternatively, electroporation can be used for transformation of these cells. Prokaryote transformation techniques are set forth in, for example Dower, in *Genetic Engineering, Principles and Methods* 12:275-296 (Plenum Publishing Corp., 1990); Hanahan et al., *Meth. Enzymol.*, 204:63, 1991. Plasmids typically used for transformation of *E. coli* include pBR322, pUC18, pUC19, pUC118, pUC119, and Bluescript M13, all of which are described in sections 1.12-1.20 of Sambrook et al., supra. However, many other suitable vectors are available as well.

In some embodiments, the DNA polymerases of the present invention are produced by culturing a host cell transformed with an expression vector containing a nucleic acid encoding the DNA polymerase, under the appropriate conditions to induce or cause expression of the DNA polymerase. Methods of culturing transformed host cells under conditions suitable for protein expression are well-known in the art (see, e.g., Sambrook et al., supra). Suitable host cells for production of the polymerases from lambda pL promotor-containing plasmid vectors include *E. coli* strain DG116 (ATCC No. 53606) (see U.S. Pat. No. 5,079,352 and Lawyer, F. C. et al., *PCR Methods and Applications* 2:275-87, 1993, which are both incorporated herein by reference). Following expression, the polymerase can be harvested and isolated. Methods for purifying the thermostable DNA polymerase are described in, for example, Lawyer et al., supra.

Once purified, a DNA polymerase's 3' mismatch discrimination can be assayed. For example, in some embodiments, 3' mismatch discrimination activity is determined by comparing the amplification of a target sequence perfectly matched to the primer to amplification of a target that has a single base mismatch at the 3' end of the primer. Amplification can be detected, for example, in real time by use of TaqMan™ probes. Ability of a polymerase to distinguish between the two target sequences can be estimated by comparing the Cps of the two reactions. Optionally, simultaneous amplification of a second target gene in each well can be performed and detected in a second optical channel as a control. "Delta Cp values" refer to the difference in value between the Cp associated with the mismatched template minus the Cp of the matched target (see, e.g., the Examples). In some embodiments, the improved polymerases of the invention have a delta Cp value of at least 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, or more compared to an otherwise identical control polymerase having a native amino acid (e.g., N) at position X<sub>3</sub> of SEQ ID NO:8. In some embodiments, this determination is made with the precise materials and conditions set forth in the Examples.

#### Methods of the Invention

The improved DNA polymerases of the present invention may be used for any purpose in which such enzyme activity is necessary or desired. The improved DNA polymerase can be a thermoactive or thermostable DNA polymerase, as described herein. Accordingly, in one aspect of the invention, methods of polynucleotide extension, including PCR, using the polymerases of the invention are provided. In some embodiments, the invention provides a thermoactive DNA polymerase that is useful to extend an RNA or DNA template when amplification of the template nucleic acid is not required, for example, when it is desired to immediately detect the presence of a target nucleic acid. In some embodiments, the invention provides a thermostable DNA polymerase that is useful when it is desired to extend and/or

amplify a target nucleic acid. Conditions suitable for polynucleotide extension are known in the art. (See, e.g., Sambrook et al., supra. See also Ausubel et al., *Short Protocols in Molecular Biology* (4th ed., John Wiley & Sons 1999). Generally, a primer is annealed, i.e., hybridized, to a target nucleic acid to form a primer-template complex. The primer-template complex is contacted with the mutant DNA polymerase and nucleoside triphosphates in a suitable environment to permit the addition of one or more nucleotides to the 3' end of the primer, thereby producing an extended primer complementary to the target nucleic acid. The primer can include, e.g., one or more nucleotide analog(s). In addition, the nucleoside triphosphates can be conventional nucleotides, unconventional nucleotides (e.g., ribonucleotides or labeled nucleotides), or a mixture thereof. In some variations, the polynucleotide extension reaction comprises amplification of a target nucleic acid. Conditions suitable for nucleic acid amplification using a DNA polymerase and a primer pair are also known in the art (e.g., PCR amplification methods). (See, e.g., Sambrook et al., supra; Ausubel et al., supra; *PCR Applications: Protocols for Functional Genomics* (Innis et al. eds., Academic Press 1999).

In some embodiments, use of the present polymerases, which provide increased 3' mismatch discrimination, allow for, e.g., rare allele detection. For example, the fidelity of 3' mismatch discrimination of a particular polymerase sets its sensitivity (ability to accurately detect small quantities of a target sequence in the presence of larger quantities of a different but related non-target sequence). Thus, increased 3'-mismatch discrimination results in greater sensitivity for detection of rare alleles. Rare allele detection is useful, for example, when screening biopsies or other samples for rare genetic changes, e.g., a cell carrying a cancer allele in a mass of normal cells.

In some embodiments, the improved polymerases are used for polynucleotide extension in the context of allele specific PCR or single nucleotide polymorphism (SNP) detection. Exemplary SNP detection methods are described in Chen et al., "Single nucleotide polymorphism genotyping: biochemistry, protocol, cost and throughput" *Pharmacogenomics J.* 3(2):77-96 (2003); Kwok et al., "Detection of single nucleotide polymorphisms" *Curr. Issues Mol. Biol.* 5(2):43-60 (April 2003); Shi, "Technologies for individual genotyping: detection of genetic polymorphisms in drug targets and disease genes" *Am. J. Pharmacogenomics* 2(3):197-205 (2002); and Kwok, "Methods for genotyping single nucleotide polymorphisms" *Annu Rev. Genomics Hum. Genet.* 2:235-58 (2001). Exemplary techniques for high-throughput SNP detection are described in Marnellos, "High-throughput SNP analysis for genetic association studies" *Curr. Opin. Drug Discov. Devel.* 6(3):317-21 (May 2003). Common SNP detection methods include, but are not limited to, TaqMan assays, molecular beacon assays, nucleic acid arrays, allele-specific primer extension, allele-specific PCR, arrayed primer extension, homogeneous primer extension assays, primer extension with detection by mass spectrometry, pyrosequencing, multiplex primer extension sorted on genetic arrays, ligation with rolling circle amplification, homogeneous ligation, OLA (U.S. Pat. No. 4,988,167), multiplex ligation reaction sorted on genetic arrays, restriction-fragment length polymorphism, single base extension-tag assays, and the Invader assay. Such methods may be used in combination with detection mechanisms such as, for example, luminescence or chemiluminescence detection, fluorescence detection, time-resolved fluorescence detection, fluorescence resonance energy transfer, fluorescence polarization, mass spectrometry, and electrical detection.

Detection of multiple different alleles can also be accomplished using multiplex reactions, which allow the detection of multiple different alleles in a single reaction. In multiplex reactions, two or more allele-specific primers are used to extend and amplify SNPs or multiple nucleotide polymorphisms or alleles. Exemplary methods for multiplex detection of single and multiple nucleotide polymorphisms are described in U.S. Patent Publication No. 2006/0172324, the contents of which are expressly incorporated by reference herein in its entirety.

Other methods for detecting extension products or amplification products using the improved polymerases described herein include the use of fluorescent double-stranded nucleotide binding dyes or fluorescent double-stranded nucleotide intercalating dyes. Examples of fluorescent double-stranded DNA binding dyes include SYBR-green (Molecular Probes). Examples of fluorescent double-stranded intercalating dyes include ethidium bromide. The double stranded DNA binding dyes can be used in conjunction with melting curve analysis to measure primer extension products and/or amplification products. The melting curve analysis can be performed on a real-time PCR instrument, such as the ABI 5700/7000 (96 well format) or ABI 7900 (384 well format) instrument with onboard software (SDS 2.1). Alternatively, the melting curve analysis can be performed as an end point analysis. Exemplary methods of melting point analysis are described in U.S. Patent Publication No. 2006/0172324, the contents of which are expressly incorporated by reference herein in its entirety.

In yet other embodiments, the polymerases of the invention are used for primer extension in the context of DNA sequencing, DNA labeling, or labeling of primer extension products. For example, DNA sequencing by the Sanger dideoxynucleotide method (Sanger et al., *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 74: 5463, 1977) is improved by the present invention for polymerases capable of incorporating unconventional, chain-terminating nucleotides. Advances in the basic Sanger et al. method have provided novel vectors (Yanisch-Perron et al., *Gene* 33:103-119, 1985) and base analogues (Mills et al., *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 76:2232-2235, 1979; and Barr et al., *Biotechniques* 4:428-432, 1986). In general, DNA sequencing requires template-dependent primer extension in the presence of chain-terminating base analogs, resulting in a distribution of partial fragments that are subsequently separated by size. The basic dideoxy sequencing procedure involves (i) annealing an oligonucleotide primer, optionally labeled, to a template; (ii) extending the primer with DNA polymerase in four separate reactions, each containing a mixture of unlabeled dNTPs and a limiting amount of one chain terminating agent such as a ddNTP, optionally labeled; and (iii) resolving the four sets of reaction products on a high-resolution denaturing polyacrylamide/urea gel. The reaction products can be detected in the gel by autoradiography or by fluorescence detection, depending on the label used, and the image can be examined to infer the nucleotide sequence. These methods utilize DNA polymerase such as the Klenow fragment of *E. coli* Pol I or a modified T7 DNA polymerase.

The availability of thermostable polymerases, such as Taq DNA polymerase, resulted in improved methods for sequencing with thermostable DNA polymerase (see Innis et al., *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 85:9436, 1988) and modifications thereof referred to as "cycle sequencing" (Murray, *Nuc Acids Res.* 17:8889, 1989). Accordingly, thermostable polymerases of the present invention can be used in conjunction with such methods. As an alternative to basic dideoxy sequencing, cycle sequencing is a linear, asymmetric amplification of target sequences complementary to the template sequence in the presence of chain terminators. A single cycle produces a

family of extension products of all possible lengths. Following denaturation of the extension reaction product from the DNA template, multiple cycles of primer annealing and primer extension occur in the presence of terminators such as ddNTPs. Cycle sequencing requires less template DNA than conventional chain-termination sequencing. Thermostable DNA polymerases have several advantages in cycle sequencing; they tolerate the stringent annealing temperatures which are required for specific hybridization of primer to nucleic acid targets as well as tolerating the multiple cycles of high temperature denaturation which occur in each cycle, e.g., 90-95° C. For this reason, AMPLITAQ® DNA Polymerase and its derivatives and descendants, e.g., AmpliTaq CS DNA Polymerase and AmpliTaq FS DNA Polymerase have been included in Taq cycle sequencing kits commercialized by companies such as Perkin-Elmer (Norwalk, Conn.) and Applied Biosystems (Foster City, Calif.).

The improved polymerases find use in 454 sequencing (Roche) (Margulies, M et al. 2005, *Nature*, 437, 376-380). 454 sequencing involves two steps. In the first step, DNA is sheared into fragments of approximately 300-800 base pairs, and the fragments are blunt ended. Oligonucleotide adaptors are then ligated to the ends of the fragments. The adaptors serve as primers for amplification and sequencing of the fragments. The fragments can be attached to DNA capture beads, e.g., streptavidin-coated beads using, e.g., Adaptor B, which contains 5'-biotin tag. The fragments attached to the beads are PCR amplified within droplets of an oil-water emulsion. The result is multiple copies of clonally amplified DNA fragments on each bead. In the second step, the beads are captured in wells (pico-liter sized). Pyrosequencing is performed on each DNA fragment in parallel. Addition of one or more nucleotides generates a light signal that is recorded by a CCD camera in a sequencing instrument. The signal strength is proportional to the number of nucleotides incorporated.

Pyrosequencing makes use of pyrophosphate (PPi) which is released upon nucleotide addition. PPi is converted to ATP by ATP sulfurylase in the presence of adenosine 5' phosphosulfate. Luciferase uses ATP to convert luciferin to oxyluciferin, and this reaction generates light that is detected and analyzed.

Variations of chain termination sequencing methods include dye-primer sequencing and dye-terminator sequencing. In dye-primer sequencing, the ddNTP terminators are unlabeled, and a labeled primer is utilized to detect extension products (Smith et al., *Nature* 32:674-679, 1986). In dye-terminator DNA sequencing, a DNA polymerase is used to incorporate dNTPs and fluorescently labeled ddNTPs onto the end of a DNA primer (Lee et al., *Nuc. Acids. Res.* 20:2471, 1992). This process offers the advantage of not having to synthesize dye labeled primers. Furthermore, dye-terminator reactions are more convenient in that all four reactions can be performed in the same tube.

Both dye-primer and dye-terminator methods may be automated using an automated sequencing instrument produced by Applied Biosystems (Foster City, Calif.) (U.S. Pat. No. 5,171,534, which is herein incorporated by reference). When using the instrument, the completed sequencing reaction mixture is fractionated on a denaturing polyacrylamide gel or capillaries mounted in the instrument. A laser at the bottom of the instrument detects the fluorescent products as they are electrophoretically separated according to size through the gel.

Two types of fluorescent dyes are commonly used to label the terminators used for dye-terminator sequencing—negatively charged and zwitterionic fluorescent dyes. Negatively charged fluorescent dyes include those of the fluorescein and

BODIPY families. BODIPY dyes (4,4-difluoro-4-bora-3a, 4a-diaza-s-indacene) are described in International Patent Publication WO 97/00967, which is incorporated herein by reference. Zwitterionic fluorescent dyes include those of the rhodamine family. Commercially available cycle sequencing kits use terminators labeled with rhodamine derivatives. However, the rhodamine-labeled terminators are rather costly and the product must be separated from unincorporated dye-ddNTPs before loading on the gel since they co-migrate with the sequencing products. Rhodamine dye family terminators seem to stabilize hairpin structures in GC-rich regions, which causes the products to migrate anomalously. This can involve the use of dITP, which relaxes the secondary structure but also affects the efficiency of incorporation of terminator.

In contrast, fluorescein-labeled terminators eliminate the separation step prior to gel loading since they have a greater net negative charge and migrate faster than the sequencing products. In addition, fluorescein-labeled sequencing products have better electrophoretic migration than sequencing products labeled with rhodamine. Although wild-type Taq DNA polymerase does not efficiently incorporate terminators labeled with fluorescein family dyes, this can now be accomplished efficiently by use of the modified enzymes as described in U.S. Patent Application Publication No. 2002/0142333, which is incorporated by reference herein in its entirety. Accordingly, modifications as described in US 2002/0142333 can be used in the context of the present invention to produce fluorescein-family-dye-incorporating thermostable polymerases having improved primer extension rates. For example, in certain embodiments, the unmodified DNA polymerase in accordance with the present invention is a modified thermostable polymerase as described in US 2002/0142333 and having the motif set forth in SEQ ID NO:8 (or a motif of SEQ ID NO:9, 10 or 11), and optionally the motif of SEQ ID NO:27.

Other exemplary nucleic acid sequencing formats in which the mutant DNA polymerases of the invention can be used include those involving terminator compounds that include 2'-PO<sub>4</sub> analogs of ribonucleotides (see, e.g., U.S. Application Publication Nos. 2005/0037991 and 2005/0037398, and U.S. patent application Ser. No. 12/174,488, which are each incorporated by reference). Kits

In another aspect of the present invention, kits are provided for use in primer extension methods described herein. In some embodiments, the kit is compartmentalized for ease of use and contains at least one container providing a DNA polymerase of the invention having increased 3' mismatch discrimination in accordance with the present invention. One or more additional containers providing additional reagent(s) can also be included. Such additional containers can include any reagents or other elements recognized by the skilled artisan for use in primer extension procedures in accordance with the methods described above, including reagents for use in, e.g., nucleic acid amplification procedures (e.g., PCR, RT-PCR), DNA sequencing procedures, or DNA labeling procedures. For example, in certain embodiments, the kit further includes a container providing a 5' sense primer hybridizable, under primer extension conditions, to a predetermined polynucleotide template, or a primer pair comprising the 5' sense primer and a corresponding 3' antisense primer. In some embodiments, the kit includes one or more containers containing one or more primers that are fully complementary to single nucleotide polymorphisms or multiple nucleotide polymorphisms, wherein the primers are useful for multiplex reactions, as described above. In other, non-mutually exclusive variations, the kit includes one or more

containers providing nucleoside triphosphates (conventional and/or unconventional). In specific embodiments, the kit includes alpha-phosphorothioate dNTPs, dUTP, dITP, and/or labeled dNTPs such as, e.g., fluorescein- or cyanin-dye family dNTPs. In still other, non-mutually exclusive embodiments, the kit includes one or more containers providing a buffer suitable for a primer extension reaction. In some embodiments, the kit includes one or more labeled or unlabeled probes. Examples of probes include dual-labeled FRET (fluorescence resonance energy transfer) probes and molecular beacon probes. In another embodiment, the kit contains an aptamer, e.g., for hot start PCR assays.

#### Reaction Mixtures

In another aspect of the present invention, reaction mixtures are provided comprising the polymerases with increased 3'-mismatch discrimination activity, as described herein. The reaction mixtures can further comprise reagents for use in, e.g., nucleic acid amplification procedures (e.g., PCR, RT-PCR), DNA sequencing procedures, or DNA labeling procedures. For example, in certain embodiments, the reaction mixtures comprise a buffer suitable for a primer extension reaction. The reaction mixtures can also contain a template nucleic acid (DNA and/or RNA), one or more primer or probe polynucleotides, nucleoside triphosphates (including, e.g., deoxyribonucleotides, ribonucleotides, labeled nucleotides, unconventional nucleotides), salts (e.g.,  $Mn^{2+}$ ,  $Mg^{2+}$ ), and labels (e.g., fluorophores). In some embodiments, the reaction mixture further comprises double stranded DNA binding dyes, such as SYBR green, or double stranded DNA intercalating dyes, such as ethidium bromide. In some embodiments, the reaction mixtures contain a 5'-sense primer hybridizable, under primer extension conditions, to a predetermined polynucleotide template, or a primer pair comprising the 5'-sense primer and a corresponding 3' antisense primer. In certain embodiments, the reaction mixture further comprises a fluorogenic FRET hydrolysis probe for detection of amplified template nucleic acids, for example a Taqman® probe. In some embodiments, the reaction mixture contains two or more primers that are fully complementary to single nucleotide polymorphisms or multiple nucleotide polymorphisms. In some embodiments, the reaction mixtures contain alpha-phosphorothioate dNTPs, dUTP, dITP, and/or labeled dNTPs such as, e.g., fluorescein- or cyanin-dye family dNTPs.

#### EXAMPLES

The following examples are offered to illustrate, but not to limit the claimed invention.

##### Example 1

##### Identification of Mutant DNA Polymerases with Increased 3'-Mismatch Discrimination

The control DNA polymerases of this example are a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase of SEQ ID NO:1 and a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase of SEQ ID NO:1 except that the amino acid at position 580 is glycine (e.g., a D580G substitution) (hereinafter Z05 D580G polymerase).

Mutations in Z05 D580G polymerase were identified that provide a reduced ability to extend an oligonucleotide primer with a 3'-mismatch to a template. In brief, the steps in this screening process included library generation, expression and partial purification of the mutant enzymes, screening of the enzymes for the desired property, DNA sequencing,

clonal purification, and further characterization of selected candidate mutants. Each of these steps is described further below.

#### Clonal Library Generation:

A nucleic acid encoding the polymerase domain of Z05 D580G DNA polymerase was subjected to error-prone (mutagenic) PCR between Bsp I and Bgl II restriction sites of a plasmid including this nucleic acid sequence. The amplified sequence is provided as SEQ ID NO:33. The primers used for this are given below:

Forward Primer: (SEQ ID NO: 31)  
 5'-CTACCTCCTGGACCCCTCCAA-3';  
 and,  
 Reverse Primer: (SEQ ID NO: 32)  
 5'-ATAACCAACTGGTAGTGGCGTGTAA-3'.

PCR was performed using a range of  $Mg^{2+}$  concentrations from 1.8-3.6 mM, in order to generate libraries with a range of mutation rates. Buffer conditions were 50 mM Bicine pH 8.2, 115 mM KOAc, 8% w/v glycerol, and 0.2 mM each dNTPs. A GeneAmp® AccuRT Hot Start PCR enzyme was used at 0.15 U/ $\mu$ L. Starting with  $5 \times 10^5$  copies of linearized Z05 D580G plasmid DNA per reaction volume of 50  $\mu$ L, reactions were denatured using a temperature of 94° C. for 60 seconds, then 30 cycles of amplification were performed, using a denaturation temperature of 94° C. for 15 seconds, an annealing temperature of 60° C. for 15 seconds, an extension temperature of 72° C. for 120 seconds, and followed by a final extension at a temperature of 72° C. for 5 minutes.

The resulting amplicon was purified with a QIAquick PCR Purification Kit (Qiagen, Inc., Valencia, Calif., USA) and cut with Bsp I and Bgl II, and then re-purified with a QIAquick PCR Purification Kit. A Z05 D580G vector plasmid was prepared by cutting with the same two restriction enzymes and treating with alkaline phosphatase, recombinant (RAS, cat#03359123001) and purified with a QIAquick PCR Purification Kit. The cut vector and the mutated insert were mixed at a 1:3 ratio and treated with T4 DNA ligase for 5 minutes at room temperature (NEB Quick Ligation™ Kit). The ligations were purified with a QIAquick PCR Purification Kit and transformed into an *E. coli* host strain by electroporation.

Aliquots of the expressed cultures were plated on ampicillin-selective medium in order to determine the number of unique transformants in each transformation. Transformations were stored at -70° C. to -80° C. in the presence of glycerol as a cryo-protectant.

Each library was then spread on large format ampicillin-selective agar plates. Individual colonies were transferred to 384-well plates containing 2x Luria broth with ampicillin and 10% w/v glycerol using an automated colony picker (QPix2, Genetix Ltd). These plates were incubated overnight at 30° C. to allow the cultures to grow and then stored at -70° C. to -80° C. The glycerol added to the 2x Luria broth was low enough to permit culture growth and yet high enough to provide cryo-protection. Several thousand colonies at several mutagenesis ( $Mg^{2+}$ ) levels were prepared in this way for later use.

#### Extract Library Preparation Part 1—Fermentation:

From the clonal libraries described above, a corresponding library of partially purified extracts suitable for screening purposes was prepared. The first step of this process was to make small-scale expression cultures of each clone. These cultures were grown in 96-well format; therefore there were 4 expression culture plates for each 384-well library plate. 0.5

35

$\mu\text{L}$  was transferred from each well of the clonal library plate to a well of a 96 well seed plate, containing 150  $\mu\text{L}$  of Medium A (see Table 3 below). This seed plate was shaken overnight at 1150 rpm at 30° C., in an iEMS plate incubator/shaker (ThermoElectron). These seed cultures were then used to inoculate the same medium, this time inoculating 20  $\mu\text{L}$  into 250  $\mu\text{L}$  Medium A in large format 96 well plates (Nunc #267334). These plates were incubated overnight at 37° C. with shaking. The expression plasmid contained transcriptional control elements, which allow for expression at 37° C. but not at 30° C. After overnight incubation, the cultures expressed the clone protein at typically 1-10% of total cell protein. The cells from these cultures were harvested by centrifugation. These cells were either frozen (−20° C.) or processed immediately, as described below.

TABLE 2

Medium A (Filter-sterilized prior to use)	
Component	Concentration
MgSO <sub>4</sub> •7H <sub>2</sub> O	0.2 g/L
Citric acid•H <sub>2</sub> O	2 g/L
K <sub>2</sub> HPO <sub>4</sub>	10 g/L
NaNH <sub>4</sub> PO <sub>4</sub> •4H <sub>2</sub> O	3.5 g/L
MgSO <sub>4</sub>	2 mM
Casamino acids	2.5 g/L
Glucose	2 g/L
Thiamine•HCl	10 mg/L
Ampicillin	100 mg/L

#### Extract Library Preparation Part 2—Extraction:

Cell pellets from the fermentation step were resuspended in 25  $\mu\text{L}$  Lysis buffer (Table 3 below) and transferred to 384-well thermocycler plates and sealed. Note that the buffer contained lysozyme to assist in cell lysis, and DNase to remove DNA from the extract. To lyse the cells the plates were incubated at 37° C. for 15 minutes, frozen overnight at −20° C., and incubated again at 37° C. for 15 minutes. Ammonium sulfate was added (1.5  $\mu\text{L}$  of a 2 M solution) and the plates incubated at 75° C. for 15 minutes in order to precipitate and inactivate contaminating proteins, including the exogenously added nucleases. The plates were centrifuged at 3000×g for 15 minutes at 4° C. and the supernatants transferred to a fresh 384-well thermocycler plate. These extract plates were frozen at −20° C. for later use in screens. Each well contained about 0.5-3  $\mu\text{M}$  of the mutant library polymerase enzyme.

TABLE 3

Lysis Buffer	
Component	Concentration or Percentage
Tris pH 7.5	50 mM
EDTA	1 mM
MgCl <sub>2</sub>	6 mM
Tween 20	0.5% v/v
Lysozyme (from powder)	1 mg/mL
DNase I	0.05 Units/ $\mu\text{L}$

#### Screening Extract Libraries for Reduced 3' Primer Mismatch Extension Rate:

The extract library was screened by comparing the extension rate of a primer perfectly matched to an oligonucleotide template vs. the extension rate of a primer with a 3' G:T mismatch.

The enzyme extracts above were diluted 10-fold for primer extension reactions by combining 2.5  $\mu\text{L}$  extract with 22.5  $\mu\text{L}$

36

of a buffer containing 20 mM Tris-HCl, pH 8, 100 mM KCl, 0.1 mM EDTA, and 0.2% Tween-20 in a 384-well thermocycler plate, covering and heating for 10 minutes at 90° C. Control reactions with perfect match primer combined 0.5  $\mu\text{L}$  of the diluted extract with 15  $\mu\text{L}$  master mix in 384-well PCR plates. Extension of the primed template was monitored every 10 seconds in a modified kinetic thermal cycler using a CCD camera (see, Watson, supra). Master mix contained 50 nM primed primer template, 25 mM Tricine, pH 8.3, 100 mM KOAc, 0.6×SYBR Green I, 200  $\mu\text{M}$  each dNTP, 100 nM Aptamer, and 2.5 mM Magnesium Acetate. In order to distinguish extension-derived fluorescence from background fluorescence, parallel wells were included in the experiment in which primer strand extension was prevented by leaving out the nucleotides from the reaction master mix. Reactions with the 3'-mismatched primer were performed as above except 1.5  $\mu\text{L}$  the diluted extract was added to each reaction and 1.5 mM Manganese Acetate was substituted for the Magnesium Acetate. Increasing the amount of extract three fold and using Manganese as the metal activator both make mismatch extension more likely and therefore improve the selectivity of the screen for those enzymes with the greatest ability to discriminate against 3'-mismatch extension.

Approximately 5000 mutant extracts were screened using the above protocol. Approximately 7% of the original pool was chosen for rescreening based on a perfect match primer extension value above an arbitrary cutoff and low mismatch to perfect match extension ratio. Culture wells corresponding to the top extracts were sampled to fresh growth medium and re-grown to produce a new culture plates containing the best mutants, as well as a number of parental cultures to be used for comparison. These culture plates were then used to make fresh extracts which were rescreened to confirm the original screen phenotype. The primer extension rates for the reactions with the perfect 3'-matched and the 3'-mismatched primers were calculated as the slope of the rise in fluorescence over time for the linear portion of the curve. The ratio of mismatched extension slope divided by the perfect matched extension slope was used to rank and select the best candidates. Selected clones from the rescreening, plus for comparison the parental clone Z05 D580G, with their respective genotypes and phenotypes are included in the table below.

TABLE 4

Enzyme	Perfect Match Slope	Mismatch Slope	MM Slope/PM Slope
Z05 D580G	8.29	8.04	0.97
Z05 D580G S488F	13.00	1.20	0.09
Z05 D580G S488T I695V	9.91	0.57	0.06
Z05 D580G S488Y F702L	11.37	0.69	0.06

#### Various Amino Acid Substitutions at the Z05 S488 Position:

The effect of various substitutions at the S488 position of Z05 DNA polymerase on mismatch discrimination in allele-specific PCR was examined. These substitutions were created in both Z05 DNA polymerase and Z05 D580G DNA polymerase by cloning synthetic gene fragments into plasmid vectors for one or both enzymes and the expressed mutant enzymes were purified and quantified. Z05 S488 mutants C (Cysteine), F (Phenylalanine), G (Glycine), T (Threonine), and Y (Tyrosine); and Z05 D580G mutants A (Alanine), D (Aspartic Acid), G (Glycine), and K (Lysine) were compared to their respective parental enzyme in an allele-specific PCR assay.

37

The control DNA polymerases of this example are a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase of SEQ ID NO:1 and a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase of SEQ ID NO:1 except that the amino acid at position 580 is Glycine (e.g., a D580G substitution) (hereinafter Z05 D580G polymerase).

Primers were used that amplify a region of the human BRAF gene and are perfectly matched to the target when said target carries a mutation in codon 600 of BRAF, V600K. Against wild-type BRAF target, present in human genomic DNA, the allele selective primer results in a single A:C mismatch at the 3' end. The common primer is perfectly matched to the BRAF gene, as is the probe sequence, which allows for real-time, TaqMan detection of amplification. Each reaction had 10,000 copies (33 ng) of wild-type Human Genomic cell line DNA, or either 10,000 or 100 copies of a linearized plasmid containing the BRAF V600R mutant sequence in a final volume of 16  $\mu$ l. To allow for the different salt optima of the enzymes, amplifications were performed using a range of KCl concentrations from 25 to 130 mM. Buffer conditions were 50 mM Tris-HCl pH 8.0, 2.5 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.2 mM each dNTP, 0.02 U/ $\mu$ l UNG, and 200 nM Aptamer. Forward and Reverse primers were at 100 nM and the probe was at 25 nM. All DNA polymerases were assayed at 20 nM and add 2% (v/v) enzyme storage buffer (50% v/v glycerol, 100 mM KCl, 20 mM Tris pH 8.0, 0.1 mM EDTA, 1 mM DTT, 0.5% Tween 20) to the reactions. The reactions were performed in a Roche LightCycler 480 thermal cycler and denatured using a temperature of 95° C. for 60 seconds, then 99 cycles of amplification were performed, using a denaturation temperature of 92° C. for 10 seconds and an annealing temperature of 62° C. for 30 seconds.

Reactions were in duplicate, crossing points ("Cps") were calculated by the Abs Quant/2<sup>nd</sup> derivative Max method and the Cps were averaged. PCR efficiency was calculated from the slope of the 100 and 10,000 copy perfect match plasmid reactions at the KCl concentration which resulted in the earliest 10,000 copy perfect match plasmid Cp. High Copy delta Cp is equal to the difference between the Cp values of the reactions with 10,000 copy of 3'-mismatched wild-type genomic target and the Cp values of the reactions with 10,000 copy of perfect match plasmid target.

Table 5 below contains the averaged Cp values at the KCl concentration for each enzyme which resulted in the earliest high copy plasmid Cp and the calculated PCR efficiency and high copy delta Cp. Z05 D580G S488F DNA polymerase which was indentified in the initial mutant screen as described above is included for reference. The data indicate that several amino acid substitutions at position 5488 of Z05 DNA polymerase result in improved discrimination of primer mismatches in allele-selective PCR.

TABLE 5

Cps of Amplification of BRAF V600K mutant plasmid vs. Human genomic DNA						
Enzyme	100 copies mutant plasmid	10,000 copies mutant plasmid	10,000 copies human gDNA	KCl Optimum	PCR Efficiency	High Copy delta Cp (gDNA-plasmid)
Z05	31.3	24.5	26.8	100	96.1	2.3
Z05 S488C	34.8	27.1	36.8	40	81.6	9.7
Z05 S488F	34.3	26.8	35.2	40	84.6	8.4
Z05 S488G	32.5	25.4	30.4	70	90.1	5.0
Z05 S488T	33.4	26.2	34.1	55	89.7	8.0
Z05 S488Y	33.8	26.4	34.6	55	86.1	8.2
Z05 D580G*	31.2	24.3	26.3	115	96.3	2.0

38

TABLE 5-continued

Cps of Amplification of BRAF V600K mutant plasmid vs. Human genomic DNA						
Enzyme	100 copies mutant plasmid	10,000 copies mutant plasmid	10,000 copies human gDNA	KCl Optimum	PCR Efficiency	High Copy delta Cp (gDNA-plasmid)
Z05 D580G S488A	31.0	24.2	26.9	100	96.3	2.7
Z05 D580G S488D	32.1	25.0	31.6	70	92.4	6.5
Z05 D580G S488F	32.3	25.2	30.6	85	91.3	5.4
Z05 D580G S488G	31.1	24.5	28.2	100	99.5	3.7
Z05 D580G S488K	31.4	24.6	29.9	100	95.8	5.4

\*Average of 4 experiments

This example demonstrates that the S488C, S448F, S488G, S488T, S488Y, S488A, S488D, and S488K mutant enzymes have improved rare allele detection relative to the parental control enzymes, Z05 and Z05 D580G.

## Example 2

## Identification of Additional Mutant Polymerases with Increased 3'-Mismatch Discrimination

This example shows that polymerases having a mutation at position E493 of a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase have increased 3'-mismatch discrimination.

The control DNA polymerase of this example is a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase of SEQ ID NO:1 except that the amino acid at position 580 is glycine (e.g., a D580G substitution) (hereinafter Z05 D580G polymerase).

Reaction conditions were as described above in Example 1. Table 6 shows the averaged Cp values at the KCl concentration for each enzyme which resulted in the earliest high copy plasmid Cp and the calculated PCR efficiency and high copy delta Cp. The data in Table 6 shows that several amino acid substitutions at position E493 of Z05 DNA polymerase result in improved discrimination of primer mismatches in allele-selective PCR when compared to the parental enzymes, Z05 and Z05 D580G.

TABLE 6

Cps of Amplification of BRAF V600K mutant plasmid vs. Human genomic DNA using E493 mutant Z05 enzymes.						
Enzyme	100 copies mutant plasmid	10,000 copies mutant plasmid	10,000 copies human gDNA	KCl Optimum	PCR Efficiency	High Copy delta Cp (gDNA-plasmid)
Z05	31.3	24.5	26.8	100	96.1	2.3
Z05 E493G	31.1	24.5	27.7	85	100.8	3.2
Z05 E493K	33.4	26.3	30.3	100	90.9	4.0
Z05 E493R	31.7	24.7	29.2	85	94.1	4.5
Z05 D580G*	31.2	24.3	26.3	115	96.3	2.0
Z05 D580G E493R	31.0	24.1	26.2	115	93.3	2.1

39

TABLE 6-continued

Cps of Amplification of BRAF V600K mutant plasmid vs. Human genomic DNA using E493 mutant Z05 enzymes.						
Enzyme	100 copies mutant plasmid	10,000 copies mutant plasmid	10,000 copies gDNA	KCl Optimum	PCR Efficiency	High Copy delta Cp (gDNA-plasmid)
Z05 D580G E493G	30.9	24.2	27.1	115	98.5	2.9
Z05 D580G E493K	31.6	24.9	31.5	100	99.1	6.6
Z05 D580G E493R	31.0	24.2	27.9	115	97.6	3.7

Average of 4 experiments

This example demonstrates that the E493A, E493G, E493K, and E493R mutant enzymes have improved rare allele detection relative to both control parental polymerases, Z05 and Z05 D580G.

## Example 3

## Identification of Additional Mutant Polymerases with Increased 3'-Mismatch Discrimination

This example shows that polymerases having various substitutions at position F497 of a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase have increased 3'-mismatch discrimination. These substitutions were created in both Z05 DNA polymerase and Z05 D580G DNA polymerase by cloning synthetic gene fragments into vectors for one or both enzymes and the expressed mutant enzymes were purified and quantified. Z05 F497 mutants A (Alanine), G (Glycine), S (Serine), T (Threonine), and Y (Tyrosine); and Z05 D580G mutants D (Aspartic Acid), K (Lysine), and S (Serine) were compared to their respective parental enzyme in an allele-specific PCR assay.

The control DNA polymerases of this example are a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase of SEQ ID NO:1 or a *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase of SEQ ID NO:1 except that the amino acid at position 580 is glycine (e.g., a D580G substitution) (hereinafter Z05 D580G polymerase).

Reaction conditions were as described in Example 1. Table 7 shows the averaged Cp values at the KCl concentration for each enzyme which resulted in the earliest high copy plasmid Cp and the calculated PCR efficiency and high copy delta Cp.

40

The data indicate that several amino acid substitutions at position F497 of Z05 DNA polymerase result in improved discrimination of primer mismatches in allele-selective PCR.

TABLE 7

Cps of Amplification of BRAF V600K mutant plasmid in presence of Human genomic DNA using F497 mutant Z05 enzymes.						
Enzyme	100 copy plasmid	10,000 copy plasmid	10,000 copy gDNA	KCl Optimum	PCR Efficiency	High Copy delta Cp
Z05	31.3	24.5	26.8	100	96.1	2.3
Z05 F497A	39.1	30.1	43.2	25	67.7	13.1
Z05 F497G	39.6	30.6	43.8	25	66.5	13.3
Z05 F497S	39.5	30.7	44.3	25	69.1	13.6
Z05 F497T	40.7	31.4	46.7	25	64.0	15.3
Z05 F497Y	31.0	24.3	26.6	100	98.1	2.4
Z05 D580G*	31.2	24.3	26.3	115	96.3	2.0
Z05 D580G	37.0	28.9	40.8	25	76.9	12.0
F497D						
Z05 D580G	35.9	27.9	40.7	55	76.9	12.8
F497K						
Z05 D580G	34.3	26.8	34.7	55	84.1	7.9
F497S						

\*Average of 4 experiments

This example demonstrates that the F497A, F497G, F497S, F497T, F497Y, F497D, and F497K mutant enzymes have improved rare allele detection relative to the parental control enzymes, Z05 and Z05 D580G.

It is understood that the examples and embodiments described herein are for illustrative purposes only and that various modifications or changes in light thereof will be suggested to persons skilled in the art and are to be included within the spirit and purview of this application and scope of the appended claims. All publications, sequence accession numbers, patents, and patent applications cited herein are hereby incorporated by reference in their entirety for all purposes.

## SEQUENCE LISTING

&lt;160&gt; NUMBER OF SEQ ID NOS: 49

&lt;210&gt; SEQ ID NO 1

&lt;211&gt; LENGTH: 834

&lt;212&gt; TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: *Thermus* sp.

&lt;220&gt; FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: *Thermus* sp. Z05 DNA polymerase (Z05)

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 1

Met Lys Ala Met Leu Pro Leu Phe Glu Pro Lys Gly Arg Val Leu Leu  
1 5 10 15

Val Asp Gly His His Leu Ala Tyr Arg Thr Phe Phe Ala Leu Lys Gly  
20 25 30

Leu Thr Thr Ser Arg Gly Glu Pro Val Gln Ala Val Tyr Gly Phe Ala  
35 40 45

-continued

---

Lys Ser Leu Leu Lys Ala Leu Lys Glu Asp Gly Tyr Lys Ala Val Phe  
 50 55 60  
 Val Val Phe Asp Ala Lys Ala Pro Ser Phe Arg His Glu Ala Tyr Glu  
 65 70 75 80  
 Ala Tyr Lys Ala Gly Arg Ala Pro Thr Pro Glu Asp Phe Pro Arg Gln  
 85 90 95  
 Leu Ala Leu Ile Lys Glu Leu Val Asp Leu Leu Gly Phe Thr Arg Leu  
 100 105 110  
 Glu Val Pro Gly Phe Glu Ala Asp Asp Val Leu Ala Thr Leu Ala Lys  
 115 120 125  
 Lys Ala Glu Arg Glu Gly Tyr Glu Val Arg Ile Leu Thr Ala Asp Arg  
 130 135 140  
 Asp Leu Tyr Gln Leu Val Ser Asp Arg Val Ala Val Leu His Pro Glu  
 145 150 155 160  
 Gly His Leu Ile Thr Pro Glu Trp Leu Trp Glu Lys Tyr Gly Leu Lys  
 165 170 175  
 Pro Glu Gln Trp Val Asp Phe Arg Ala Leu Val Gly Asp Pro Ser Asp  
 180 185 190  
 Asn Leu Pro Gly Val Lys Gly Ile Gly Glu Lys Thr Ala Leu Lys Leu  
 195 200 205  
 Leu Lys Glu Trp Gly Ser Leu Glu Asn Ile Leu Lys Asn Leu Asp Arg  
 210 215 220  
 Val Lys Pro Glu Ser Val Arg Glu Arg Ile Lys Ala His Leu Glu Asp  
 225 230 235 240  
 Leu Lys Leu Ser Leu Glu Leu Ser Arg Val Arg Ser Asp Leu Pro Leu  
 245 250 255  
 Glu Val Asp Phe Ala Arg Arg Arg Glu Pro Asp Arg Glu Gly Leu Arg  
 260 265 270  
 Ala Phe Leu Glu Arg Leu Glu Phe Gly Ser Leu Leu His Glu Phe Gly  
 275 280 285  
 Leu Leu Glu Ala Pro Ala Pro Leu Glu Glu Ala Pro Trp Pro Pro Pro  
 290 295 300  
 Glu Gly Ala Phe Val Gly Phe Val Leu Ser Arg Pro Glu Pro Met Trp  
 305 310 315 320  
 Ala Glu Leu Lys Ala Leu Ala Ala Cys Lys Glu Gly Arg Val His Arg  
 325 330 335  
 Ala Lys Asp Pro Leu Ala Gly Leu Lys Asp Leu Lys Glu Val Arg Gly  
 340 345 350  
 Leu Leu Ala Lys Asp Leu Ala Val Leu Ala Leu Arg Glu Gly Leu Asp  
 355 360 365  
 Leu Ala Pro Ser Asp Asp Pro Met Leu Leu Ala Tyr Leu Leu Asp Pro  
 370 375 380  
 Ser Asn Thr Thr Pro Glu Gly Val Ala Arg Arg Tyr Gly Gly Glu Trp  
 385 390 395 400  
 Thr Glu Asp Ala Ala His Arg Ala Leu Leu Ala Glu Arg Leu Gln Gln  
 405 410 415  
 Asn Leu Leu Glu Arg Leu Lys Gly Glu Glu Lys Leu Leu Trp Leu Tyr  
 420 425 430  
 Gln Glu Val Glu Lys Pro Leu Ser Arg Val Leu Ala His Met Glu Ala  
 435 440 445  
 Thr Gly Val Arg Leu Asp Val Ala Tyr Leu Lys Ala Leu Ser Leu Glu  
 450 455 460



-continued

---

Leu Ala Glu Glu Ile Arg Arg Leu Glu Glu Glu Val Phe Arg Leu Ala  
 465 470 475 480  
 Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Ser Arg Asp Gln Leu Glu Arg Val Leu  
 485 490 495  
 Phe Asp Glu Leu Arg Leu Pro Ala Leu Gly Lys Thr Gln Lys Thr Gly  
 500 505 510  
 Lys Arg Ser Thr Ser Ala Ala Val Leu Glu Ala Leu Arg Glu Ala His  
 515 520 525  
 Pro Ile Val Glu Lys Ile Leu Gln His Arg Glu Leu Thr Lys Leu Lys  
 530 535 540  
 Asn Thr Tyr Val Asp Pro Leu Pro Gly Leu Val His Pro Arg Thr Gly  
 545 550 555 560  
 Arg Leu His Thr Arg Phe Asn Gln Thr Ala Thr Ala Thr Gly Arg Leu  
 565 570 575  
 Ser Ser Ser Asp Pro Asn Leu Gln Asn Ile Pro Ile Arg Thr Pro Leu  
 580 585 590  
 Gly Gln Arg Ile Arg Arg Ala Phe Val Ala Glu Ala Gly Trp Ala Leu  
 595 600 605  
 Val Ala Leu Asp Tyr Ser Gln Ile Glu Leu Arg Val Leu Ala His Leu  
 610 615 620  
 Ser Gly Asp Glu Asn Leu Ile Arg Val Phe Gln Glu Gly Lys Asp Ile  
 625 630 635 640  
 His Thr Gln Thr Ala Ser Trp Met Phe Gly Val Ser Pro Glu Ala Val  
 645 650 655  
 Asp Pro Leu Met Arg Arg Ala Ala Lys Thr Val Asn Phe Gly Val Leu  
 660 665 670  
 Tyr Gly Met Ser Ala His Arg Leu Ser Gln Glu Leu Ala Ile Pro Tyr  
 675 680 685  
 Glu Glu Ala Val Ala Phe Ile Glu Arg Tyr Phe Gln Ser Phe Pro Lys  
 690 695 700  
 Val Arg Ala Trp Ile Glu Lys Thr Leu Glu Glu Gly Arg Lys Arg Gly  
 705 710 715 720  
 Tyr Val Glu Thr Leu Phe Gly Arg Arg Arg Tyr Val Pro Asp Leu Asn  
 725 730 735  
 Ala Arg Val Lys Ser Val Arg Glu Ala Ala Glu Arg Met Ala Phe Asn  
 740 745 750  
 Met Pro Val Gln Gly Thr Ala Ala Asp Leu Met Lys Leu Ala Met Val  
 755 760 765  
 Lys Leu Phe Pro His Leu Arg Glu Met Gly Ala Arg Met Leu Leu Gln  
 770 775 780  
 Val His Asp Glu Leu Leu Leu Glu Ala Pro Gln Ala Arg Ala Glu Glu  
 785 790 795 800  
 Val Ala Ala Leu Ala Lys Glu Ala Met Glu Lys Ala Tyr Pro Leu Ala  
 805 810 815  
 Val Pro Leu Glu Val Glu Val Gly Ile Gly Glu Asp Trp Leu Ser Ala  
 820 825 830  
 Lys Gly

&lt;210&gt; SEQ ID NO 2

&lt;211&gt; LENGTH: 832

&lt;212&gt; TYPE: PRT

&lt;213&gt; ORGANISM: Thermus aquaticus

&lt;220&gt; FEATURE:

&lt;223&gt; OTHER INFORMATION: Thermus aquaticus DNA polymerase (Taq)

-continued

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 2

```

Met Arg Gly Met Leu Pro Leu Phe Glu Pro Lys Gly Arg Val Leu Leu
 1           5           10           15

Val Asp Gly His His Leu Ala Tyr Arg Thr Phe His Ala Leu Lys Gly
      20           25           30

Leu Thr Thr Ser Arg Gly Glu Pro Val Gln Ala Val Tyr Gly Phe Ala
      35           40           45

Lys Ser Leu Leu Lys Ala Leu Lys Glu Asp Gly Asp Ala Val Ile Val
 50           55           60

Val Phe Asp Ala Lys Ala Pro Ser Phe Arg His Glu Ala Tyr Gly Gly
 65           70           75           80

Tyr Lys Ala Gly Arg Ala Pro Thr Pro Glu Asp Phe Pro Arg Gln Leu
      85           90           95

Ala Leu Ile Lys Glu Leu Val Asp Leu Leu Gly Leu Ala Arg Leu Glu
 100          105          110

Val Pro Gly Tyr Glu Ala Asp Asp Val Leu Ala Ser Leu Ala Lys Lys
 115          120          125

Ala Glu Lys Glu Gly Tyr Glu Val Arg Ile Leu Thr Ala Asp Lys Asp
 130          135          140

Leu Tyr Gln Leu Leu Ser Asp Arg Ile His Val Leu His Pro Glu Gly
 145          150          155          160

Tyr Leu Ile Thr Pro Ala Trp Leu Trp Glu Lys Tyr Gly Leu Arg Pro
      165          170          175

Asp Gln Trp Ala Asp Tyr Arg Ala Leu Thr Gly Asp Glu Ser Asp Asn
 180          185          190

Leu Pro Gly Val Lys Gly Ile Gly Glu Lys Thr Ala Arg Lys Leu Leu
 195          200          205

Glu Glu Trp Gly Ser Leu Glu Ala Leu Leu Lys Asn Leu Asp Arg Leu
 210          215          220

Lys Pro Ala Ile Arg Glu Lys Ile Leu Ala His Met Asp Asp Leu Lys
 225          230          235          240

Leu Ser Trp Asp Leu Ala Lys Val Arg Thr Asp Leu Pro Leu Glu Val
      245          250          255

Asp Phe Ala Lys Arg Arg Glu Pro Asp Arg Glu Arg Leu Arg Ala Phe
 260          265          270

Leu Glu Arg Leu Glu Phe Gly Ser Leu Leu His Glu Phe Gly Leu Leu
 275          280          285

Glu Ser Pro Lys Ala Leu Glu Glu Ala Pro Trp Pro Pro Glu Gly
 290          295          300

Ala Phe Val Gly Phe Val Leu Ser Arg Lys Glu Pro Met Trp Ala Asp
 305          310          315          320

Leu Leu Ala Leu Ala Ala Ala Arg Gly Gly Arg Val His Arg Ala Pro
      325          330          335

Glu Pro Tyr Lys Ala Leu Arg Asp Leu Lys Glu Ala Arg Gly Leu Leu
      340          345          350

Ala Lys Asp Leu Ser Val Leu Ala Leu Arg Glu Gly Leu Gly Leu Pro
 355          360          365

Pro Gly Asp Asp Pro Met Leu Leu Ala Tyr Leu Leu Asp Pro Ser Asn
 370          375          380

Thr Thr Pro Glu Gly Val Ala Arg Arg Tyr Gly Gly Glu Trp Thr Glu
 385          390          395          400

Glu Ala Gly Glu Arg Ala Ala Leu Ser Glu Arg Leu Phe Ala Asn Leu
      405          410          415

```

Trp	Gly	Arg	Leu	Glu	Gly	Glu	Glu	Arg	Leu	Leu	Trp	Leu	Tyr	Arg	Glu
			420						425			430			
Val	Glu	Arg	Pro	Leu	Ser	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	His	Met	Glu	Ala	Thr	Gly
			435						440			445			
Val	Arg	Leu	Asp	Val	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Arg	Ala	Leu	Ser	Leu	Glu	Val	Ala
			450						455			460			
Glu	Glu	Ile	Ala	Arg	Leu	Glu	Ala	Glu	Val	Phe	Arg	Leu	Ala	Gly	His
			465						470			475			
Pro	Phe	Asn	Leu	Asn	Ser	Arg	Asp	Gln	Leu	Glu	Arg	Val	Leu	Phe	Asp
			485						490			495			
Glu	Leu	Gly	Leu	Pro	Ala	Ile	Gly	Lys	Thr	Glu	Lys	Thr	Gly	Lys	Arg
			500						505			510			
Ser	Thr	Ser	Ala	Ala	Val	Leu	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Glu	Ala	His	Pro	Ile
			515						520			525			
Val	Glu	Lys	Ile	Leu	Gln	Tyr	Arg	Glu	Leu	Thr	Lys	Leu	Lys	Ser	Thr
			530						535			540			
Tyr	Ile	Asp	Pro	Leu	Pro	Asp	Leu	Ile	His	Pro	Arg	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu
			545						550			555			
His	Thr	Arg	Phe	Asn	Gln	Thr	Ala	Thr	Ala	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser
			565						570			575			
Ser	Asp	Pro	Asn	Leu	Gln	Asn	Ile	Pro	Val	Arg	Thr	Pro	Leu	Gly	Gln
			580						585			590			
Arg	Ile	Arg	Arg	Ala	Phe	Ile	Ala	Glu	Glu	Gly	Trp	Leu	Leu	Val	Ala
			595						600			605			
Leu	Asp	Tyr	Ser	Gln	Ile	Glu	Leu	Arg	Val	Leu	Ala	His	Leu	Ser	Gly
			610						615			620			
Asp	Glu	Asn	Leu	Ile	Arg	Val	Phe	Gln	Glu	Gly	Arg	Asp	Ile	His	Thr
			625						630			635			
Glu	Thr	Ala	Ser	Trp	Met	Phe	Gly	Val	Pro	Arg	Glu	Ala	Val	Asp	Pro
			645						650			655			
Leu	Met	Arg	Arg	Ala	Ala	Lys	Thr	Ile	Asn	Phe	Gly	Val	Leu	Tyr	Gly
			660						665			670			
Met	Ser	Ala	His	Arg	Leu	Ser	Gln	Glu	Leu	Ala	Ile	Pro	Tyr	Glu	Glu
			675						680			685			
Ala	Gln	Ala	Phe	Ile	Glu	Arg	Tyr	Phe	Gln	Ser	Phe	Pro	Lys	Val	Arg
			690						695			700			
Ala	Trp	Ile	Glu	Lys	Thr	Leu	Glu	Glu	Gly	Arg	Arg	Arg	Gly	Tyr	Val
			705						710			715			
Glu	Thr	Leu	Phe	Gly	Arg	Arg	Arg	Tyr	Val	Pro	Asp	Leu	Glu	Ala	Arg
			725						730			735			
Val	Lys	Ser	Val	Arg	Glu	Ala	Ala	Glu	Arg	Met	Ala	Phe	Asn	Met	Pro
			740						745			750			
Val	Gln	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Asp	Leu	Met	Lys	Leu	Ala	Met	Val	Lys	Leu
			755						760			765			
Phe	Pro	Arg	Leu	Glu	Glu	Met	Gly	Ala	Arg	Met	Leu	Leu	Gln	Val	His
			770						775			780			
Asp	Glu	Leu	Val	Leu	Glu	Ala	Pro	Lys	Glu	Arg	Ala	Glu	Ala	Val	Ala
			785						790			795			
Arg	Leu	Ala	Lys	Glu	Val	Met	Glu	Gly	Val	Tyr	Pro	Leu	Ala	Val	Pro
			805						810			815			
Leu	Glu	Val	Glu	Val	Gly	Ile	Gly	Glu	Asp	Trp	Leu	Ser	Ala	Lys	Glu
			820						825			830			

-continued

---

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 3
<211> LENGTH: 830
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Thermus filiformis
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Thermus filiformis DNA polymerase (Tfi)

<400> SEQUENCE: 3

Met Leu Pro Leu Leu Glu Pro Lys Gly Arg Val Leu Leu Val Asp Gly
 1             5             10             15
His His Leu Ala Tyr Arg Thr Phe Phe Ala Leu Lys Gly Leu Thr Thr
 20             25             30
Ser Arg Gly Glu Pro Val Gln Ala Val Tyr Gly Phe Ala Lys Ser Leu
 35             40             45
Leu Lys Ala Leu Lys Glu Asp Gly Glu Val Ala Ile Val Val Phe Asp
 50             55             60
Ala Lys Ala Pro Ser Phe Arg His Glu Ala Tyr Glu Ala Tyr Lys Ala
 65             70             75             80
Gly Arg Ala Pro Thr Pro Glu Asp Phe Pro Arg Gln Leu Ala Leu Ile
 85             90             95
Lys Glu Leu Val Asp Leu Leu Gly Leu Val Arg Leu Glu Val Pro Gly
 100            105            110
Phe Glu Ala Asp Asp Val Leu Ala Thr Leu Ala Arg Lys Ala Glu Arg
 115            120            125
Glu Gly Tyr Glu Val Arg Ile Leu Ser Ala Asp Arg Asp Leu Tyr Gln
 130            135            140
Leu Leu Ser Asp Arg Ile His Leu Leu His Pro Glu Gly Glu Val Leu
 145            150            155            160
Thr Pro Gly Trp Leu Gln Glu Arg Tyr Gly Leu Ser Pro Glu Arg Trp
 165            170            175
Val Glu Tyr Arg Ala Leu Val Gly Asp Pro Ser Asp Asn Leu Pro Gly
 180            185            190
Val Pro Gly Ile Gly Glu Lys Thr Ala Leu Lys Leu Leu Lys Glu Trp
 195            200            205
Gly Ser Leu Glu Ala Ile Leu Lys Asn Leu Asp Gln Val Lys Pro Glu
 210            215            220
Arg Val Trp Glu Ala Ile Arg Asn Asn Leu Asp Lys Leu Gln Met Ser
 225            230            235            240
Leu Glu Leu Ser Arg Leu Arg Thr Asp Leu Pro Leu Glu Val Asp Phe
 245            250            255
Ala Lys Arg Arg Glu Pro Thr Gly Lys Gly Leu Lys Ala Phe Leu Glu
 260            265            270
Arg Leu Glu Phe Gly Ser Leu Leu His Glu Phe Gly Leu Leu Glu Ala
 275            280            285
Pro Lys Glu Ala Glu Glu Ala Pro Trp Pro Pro Pro Gly Gly Ala Phe
 290            295            300
Leu Gly Phe Leu Leu Ser Arg Pro Glu Pro Met Trp Ala Glu Leu Leu
 305            310            315            320
Ala Leu Ala Gly Ala Lys Glu Gly Arg Val His Arg Ala Glu Asp Pro
 325            330            335
Val Gly Ala Leu Lys Asp Leu Lys Glu Ile Arg Gly Leu Leu Ala Lys
 340            345            350
Asp Leu Ser Val Leu Ala Leu Arg Glu Gly Arg Glu Ile Pro Pro Gly
 355            360            365

```

Asp 370	Pro	Met	Leu	Leu	Ala 375	Tyr	Leu	Leu	Asp	Pro 380	Gly	Asn	Thr	Asn
Pro 385	Glu	Gly	Val	Ala	Arg 390	Tyr	Gly	Gly	Glu 395	Trp	Lys	Glu	Asp	Ala 400
Ala	Ala	Arg	Ala	Leu 405	Leu	Ser	Glu	Arg	Leu 410	Trp	Gln	Ala	Leu	Pro 415
Arg	Val	Ala	Glu 420	Glu	Glu	Arg	Leu	Leu 425	Trp	Leu	Tyr	Arg	Glu 430	Val
Arg	Pro	Leu 435	Ala	Gln	Val	Leu	Ala 440	His	Met	Glu	Ala	Thr 445	Gly	Val
Leu 450	Asp	Val	Pro	Tyr	Leu	Glu 455	Ala	Leu	Ser	Gln	Glu 460	Val	Ala	Phe
Leu 465	Glu	Arg	Leu	Glu	Ala 470	Glu	Val	His	Arg	Leu 475	Ala	Gly	His	Pro
Asn	Leu	Asn	Ser	Arg 485	Asp	Gln	Leu	Glu	Arg 490	Val	Leu	Phe	Asp	Glu
Gly	Leu	Pro	Pro 500	Ile	Gly	Lys	Thr	Glu 505	Lys	Thr	Gly	Lys	Arg 510	Ser
Ser	Ala	Ala 515	Val	Leu	Glu	Leu	Leu 520	Arg	Glu	Ala	His	Pro 525	Ile	Val
Arg 530	Ile	Leu	Glu	Tyr	Arg	Glu 535	Leu	Met	Lys	Leu	Lys 540	Ser	Thr	Tyr
Asp 545	Pro	Leu	Pro	Arg	Leu 550	Val	His	Pro	Lys	Thr 555	Gly	Arg	Leu	His
Arg	Phe	Asn	Gln 565	Thr	Ala	Thr	Ala	Thr	Gly 570	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser	Asp
Pro	Asn	Leu	Gln 580	Asn	Ile	Pro	Val	Arg 585	Thr	Pro	Leu	Gly	Gln 590	Ile
Arg	Lys 595	Ala	Phe	Ile	Ala	Glu	Glu 600	Gly	His	Leu	Leu	Val 605	Ala	Asp
Tyr 610	Ser	Gln	Ile	Glu	Leu	Arg 615	Val	Leu	Ala	His	Leu 620	Ser	Gly	Glu
Asn 625	Leu	Ile	Arg	Val	Phe 630	Arg	Glu	Gly	Lys	Asp 635	Ile	His	Thr	Thr
Ala	Ala	Trp	Met 645	Phe	Gly	Val	Pro	Pro	Glu 650	Gly	Val	Asp	Gly	Met
Arg	Arg	Ala	Ala 660	Lys	Thr	Val	Asn	Phe 665	Gly	Val	Leu	Tyr	Gly 670	Ser
Ala	His 675	Arg	Leu	Ser	Gln	Glu	Leu 680	Ser	Ile	Pro	Tyr	Glu 685	Glu	Ala
Ala 690	Phe	Ile	Glu	Arg	Tyr	Phe 695	Gln	Ser	Phe	Pro	Lys 700	Val	Arg	Trp
Ile 705	Ala	Lys	Thr	Leu	Glu 710	Glu	Gly	Arg	Lys	Lys 715	Gly	Tyr	Val	Thr
Leu	Phe	Gly	Arg 725	Arg	Arg	Tyr	Val	Pro	Asp 730	Leu	Asn	Ala	Arg	Lys
Ser	Val	Arg	Glu 740	Ala	Ala	Glu	Arg	Met 745	Ala	Phe	Asn	Met	Pro 750	Gln
Gly	Thr 755	Ala	Ala	Asp	Leu	Met	Lys 760	Leu	Ala	Met	Val	Lys 765	Leu	Pro
Arg 770	Leu	Arg	Pro	Leu	Gly 775	Val	Arg	Ile	Leu	Leu	Gln 780	Val	His	Glu
Leu	Val	Leu	Glu	Ala	Pro	Lys	Ala	Arg	Ala	Glu	Glu	Ala	Ala	Leu

-continued

---

785	790	795	800
Ala Lys Glu Thr Met Glu Gly Val Tyr Pro Leu Ser Val Pro Leu Glu			
	805	810	815
Val Glu Val Gly Met Gly Glu Asp Trp Leu Ser Ala Lys Glu			
	820	825	830

<210> SEQ ID NO 4  
 <211> LENGTH: 831  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Thermus flavus  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Thermus flavus DNA polymerase (Tf1)

<400> SEQUENCE: 4

Met Ala Met Leu Pro Leu Phe Glu Pro Lys Gly Arg Val Leu Leu Val			
1	5	10	15
Asp Gly His His Leu Ala Tyr Arg Thr Phe Phe Ala Leu Lys Gly Leu			
	20	25	30
Thr Thr Ser Arg Gly Glu Pro Val Gln Ala Val Tyr Gly Phe Ala Lys			
	35	40	45
Ser Leu Leu Lys Ala Leu Lys Glu Asp Gly Asp Val Val Val Val Val			
	50	55	60
Phe Asp Ala Lys Ala Pro Ser Phe Arg His Glu Ala Tyr Glu Ala Tyr			
	65	70	75
Lys Ala Gly Arg Ala Pro Thr Pro Glu Asp Phe Pro Arg Gln Leu Ala			
	85	90	95
Leu Ile Lys Glu Leu Val Asp Leu Leu Gly Leu Val Arg Leu Glu Val			
	100	105	110
Pro Gly Phe Glu Ala Asp Asp Val Leu Ala Thr Leu Ala Lys Arg Ala			
	115	120	125
Glu Lys Glu Gly Tyr Glu Val Arg Ile Leu Thr Ala Asp Arg Asp Leu			
	130	135	140
Tyr Gln Leu Leu Ser Glu Arg Ile Ala Ile Leu His Pro Glu Gly Tyr			
	145	150	155
Leu Ile Thr Pro Ala Trp Leu Tyr Glu Lys Tyr Gly Leu Arg Pro Glu			
	165	170	175
Gln Trp Val Asp Tyr Arg Ala Leu Ala Gly Asp Pro Ser Asp Asn Ile			
	180	185	190
Pro Gly Val Lys Gly Ile Gly Glu Lys Thr Ala Gln Arg Leu Ile Arg			
	195	200	205
Glu Trp Gly Ser Leu Glu Asn Leu Phe Gln His Leu Asp Gln Val Lys			
	210	215	220
Pro Ser Leu Arg Glu Lys Leu Gln Ala Gly Met Glu Ala Leu Ala Leu			
	225	230	235
Ser Arg Lys Leu Ser Gln Val His Thr Asp Leu Pro Leu Glu Val Asp			
	245	250	255
Phe Gly Arg Arg Arg Thr Pro Asn Leu Glu Gly Leu Arg Ala Phe Leu			
	260	265	270
Glu Arg Leu Glu Phe Gly Ser Leu Leu His Glu Phe Gly Leu Leu Glu			
	275	280	285
Gly Pro Lys Ala Ala Glu Glu Ala Pro Trp Pro Pro Pro Glu Gly Ala			
	290	295	300
Phe Leu Gly Phe Ser Phe Ser Arg Pro Glu Pro Met Trp Ala Glu Leu			
	305	310	315
Leu Ala Leu Ala Gly Ala Trp Glu Gly Arg Leu His Arg Ala Gln Asp			

-continued

325							330							335						
Pro	Leu	Arg	Gly	Leu	Arg	Asp	Leu	Lys	Gly	Val	Arg	Gly	Ile	Leu	Ala					
			340					345					350							
Lys	Asp	Leu	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Glu	Gly	Leu	Asp	Leu	Phe	Pro					
		355					360					365								
Glu	Asp	Asp	Pro	Met	Leu	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Leu	Asp	Pro	Ser	Asn	Thr					
		370				375					380									
Thr	Pro	Glu	Gly	Val	Ala	Arg	Arg	Tyr	Gly	Gly	Glu	Trp	Thr	Glu	Asp					
					390					395					400					
Ala	Gly	Glu	Arg	Ala	Leu	Leu	Ala	Glu	Arg	Leu	Phe	Gln	Thr	Leu	Lys					
				405					410					415						
Glu	Arg	Leu	Lys	Gly	Glu	Glu	Arg	Leu	Leu	Trp	Leu	Tyr	Glu	Glu	Val					
			420					425					430							
Glu	Lys	Pro	Leu	Ser	Arg	Val	Leu	Ala	Arg	Met	Glu	Ala	Thr	Gly	Val					
		435					440					445								
Arg	Leu	Asp	Val	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Gln	Ala	Leu	Ser	Leu	Glu	Val	Glu	Ala					
		450				455					460									
Glu	Val	Arg	Gln	Leu	Glu	Glu	Glu	Val	Phe	Arg	Leu	Ala	Gly	His	Pro					
				470						475					480					
Phe	Asn	Leu	Asn	Ser	Arg	Asp	Gln	Leu	Glu	Arg	Val	Leu	Phe	Asp	Glu					
				485						490				495						
Leu	Gly	Leu	Pro	Ala	Ile	Gly	Lys	Thr	Glu	Lys	Thr	Gly	Lys	Arg	Ser					
			500					505					510							
Thr	Ser	Ala	Ala	Val	Leu	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Glu	Ala	His	Pro	Ile	Val					
			515				520					525								
Asp	Arg	Ile	Leu	Gln	Tyr	Arg	Glu	Leu	Thr	Lys	Leu	Lys	Asn	Thr	Tyr					
		530				535					540									
Ile	Asp	Pro	Leu	Pro	Ala	Leu	Val	His	Pro	Lys	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu	His					
					550					555					560					
Thr	Arg	Phe	Asn	Gln	Thr	Ala	Thr	Ala	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser	Ser					
				565					570					575						
Asp	Pro	Asn	Leu	Gln	Asn	Ile	Pro	Val	Arg	Thr	Pro	Leu	Gly	Gln	Arg					
			580					585					590							
Ile	Arg	Arg	Ala	Phe	Val	Ala	Glu	Glu	Gly	Trp	Val	Leu	Val	Val	Leu					
			595				600					605								
Asp	Tyr	Ser	Gln	Ile	Glu	Leu	Arg	Val	Leu	Ala	His	Leu	Ser	Gly	Asp					
		610				615					620									
Glu	Asn	Leu	Ile	Arg	Val	Phe	Gln	Glu	Gly	Arg	Asp	Ile	His	Thr	Gln					
					630					635					640					
Thr	Ala	Ser	Trp	Met	Phe	Gly	Val	Ser	Pro	Glu	Gly	Val	Asp	Pro	Leu					
				645					650					655						
Met	Arg	Arg	Ala	Ala	Lys	Thr	Ile	Asn	Phe	Gly	Val	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Met					
			660					665					670							
Ser	Ala	His	Arg	Leu	Ser	Gly	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ile	Pro	Tyr	Glu	Glu	Ala					
			675				680					685								
Val	Ala	Phe	Ile	Glu	Arg	Tyr	Phe	Gln	Ser	Tyr	Pro	Lys	Val	Arg	Ala					
						695					700									
Trp	Ile	Glu	Gly	Thr	Leu	Glu	Glu	Gly	Arg	Arg	Arg	Gly	Tyr	Val	Glu					
					710					715					720					
Thr	Leu	Phe	Gly	Arg	Arg	Arg	Tyr	Val	Pro	Asp	Leu	Asn	Ala	Arg	Val					
				725					730					735						
Lys	Ser	Val	Arg	Glu	Ala	Ala	Glu	Arg	Met	Ala	Phe	Asn	Met	Pro	Val					
			740					745					750							

-continued

---

Gln Gly Thr Ala Ala Asp Leu Met Lys Leu Ala Met Val Arg Leu Phe  
 755 760 765  
 Pro Arg Leu Gln Glu Leu Gly Ala Arg Met Leu Leu Gln Val His Asp  
 770 775 780  
 Glu Leu Val Leu Glu Ala Pro Lys Asp Arg Ala Glu Arg Val Ala Ala  
 785 790 795 800  
 Leu Ala Lys Glu Val Met Glu Gly Val Trp Pro Leu Gln Val Pro Leu  
 805 810 815  
 Glu Val Glu Val Gly Leu Gly Glu Asp Trp Leu Ser Ala Lys Glu  
 820 825 830

<210> SEQ ID NO 5  
 <211> LENGTH: 830  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Thermus sp.  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Thermus sp. sps17 DNA polymerase (Sps17)

<400> SEQUENCE: 5

Met Leu Pro Leu Phe Glu Pro Lys Gly Arg Val Leu Leu Val Asp Gly  
 1 5 10 15  
 His His Leu Ala Tyr Arg Thr Phe Phe Ala Leu Lys Gly Leu Thr Thr  
 20 25 30  
 Ser Arg Gly Glu Pro Val Gln Ala Val Tyr Gly Phe Ala Lys Ser Leu  
 35 40 45  
 Leu Lys Ala Leu Lys Glu Asp Gly Glu Val Ala Ile Val Val Phe Asp  
 50 55 60  
 Ala Lys Ala Pro Ser Phe Arg His Glu Ala Tyr Glu Ala Tyr Lys Ala  
 65 70 75 80  
 Gly Arg Ala Pro Thr Pro Glu Asp Phe Pro Arg Gln Leu Ala Leu Ile  
 85 90 95  
 Lys Glu Leu Val Asp Leu Leu Gly Leu Val Arg Leu Glu Val Pro Gly  
 100 105 110  
 Phe Glu Ala Asp Asp Val Leu Ala Thr Leu Ala Lys Lys Ala Glu Arg  
 115 120 125  
 Glu Gly Tyr Glu Val Arg Ile Leu Ser Ala Asp Arg Asp Leu Tyr Gln  
 130 135 140  
 Leu Leu Ser Asp Arg Ile His Leu Leu His Pro Glu Gly Glu Val Leu  
 145 150 155 160  
 Thr Pro Gly Trp Leu Gln Glu Arg Tyr Gly Leu Ser Pro Glu Arg Trp  
 165 170 175  
 Val Glu Tyr Arg Ala Leu Val Gly Asp Pro Ser Asp Asn Leu Pro Gly  
 180 185 190  
 Val Pro Gly Ile Gly Glu Lys Thr Ala Leu Lys Leu Leu Lys Glu Trp  
 195 200 205  
 Gly Ser Leu Glu Ala Ile Leu Lys Asn Leu Asp Gln Val Lys Pro Glu  
 210 215 220  
 Arg Val Arg Glu Ala Ile Arg Asn Asn Leu Asp Lys Leu Gln Met Ser  
 225 230 235 240  
 Leu Glu Leu Ser Arg Leu Arg Thr Asp Leu Pro Leu Glu Val Asp Phe  
 245 250 255  
 Ala Lys Arg Arg Glu Pro Asp Trp Glu Gly Leu Lys Ala Phe Leu Glu  
 260 265 270  
 Arg Leu Glu Phe Gly Ser Leu Leu His Glu Phe Gly Leu Leu Glu Ala  
 275 280 285



Pro	Lys	Glu	Ala	Glu	Glu	Ala	Pro	Trp	Pro	Pro	Pro	Gly	Gly	Ala	Phe
Leu	Gly	Phe	Leu	Leu	Ser	Arg	Pro	Glu	Pro	Met	Trp	Ala	Glu	Leu	Leu
Ala	Leu	Ala	Gly	Ala	Lys	Glu	Gly	Arg	Val	His	Arg	Ala	Glu	Asp	Pro
Val	Gly	Ala	Leu	Lys	Asp	Leu	Lys	Glu	Ile	Arg	Gly	Leu	Leu	Ala	Lys
Asp	Leu	Ser	Val	Leu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Glu	Gly	Arg	Glu	Ile	Pro	Pro	Gly
Asp	Asp	Pro	Met	Leu	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Leu	Asp	Pro	Gly	Asn	Thr	Asn
Pro	Glu	Gly	Val	Ala	Arg	Arg	Tyr	Gly	Gly	Glu	Trp	Lys	Glu	Asp	Ala
Ala	Ala	Arg	Ala	Leu	Leu	Ser	Glu	Arg	Leu	Trp	Gln	Ala	Leu	Tyr	Pro
Arg	Val	Ala	Glu	Glu	Glu	Arg	Leu	Leu	Trp	Leu	Tyr	Arg	Glu	Val	Glu
Arg	Pro	Leu	Ala	Gln	Val	Leu	Ala	His	Met	Glu	Ala	Thr	Gly	Val	Arg
Leu	Asp	Val	Pro	Tyr	Leu	Glu	Ala	Leu	Ser	Gln	Glu	Val	Ala	Phe	Glu
Leu	Glu	Arg	Leu	Glu	Ala	Glu	Val	His	Arg	Leu	Ala	Gly	His	Pro	Phe
Asn	Leu	Asn	Ser	Arg	Asp	Gln	Leu	Glu	Arg	Val	Leu	Phe	Asp	Glu	Leu
Gly	Leu	Pro	Pro	Ile	Gly	Lys	Thr	Glu	Lys	Thr	Gly	Lys	Arg	Ser	Thr
Ser	Ala	Ala	Val	Leu	Glu	Leu	Leu	Arg	Glu	Ala	His	Pro	Ile	Val	Gly
Arg	Ile	Leu	Glu	Tyr	Arg	Glu	Leu	Met	Lys	Leu	Lys	Ser	Thr	Tyr	Ile
Asp	Pro	Leu	Pro	Arg	Leu	Val	His	Pro	Lys	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu	His	Thr
Arg	Phe	Asn	Gln	Thr	Ala	Thr	Ala	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser	Ser	Asp
Pro	Asn	Leu	Gln	Asn	Ile	Pro	Val	Arg	Thr	Pro	Leu	Gly	Gln	Arg	Ile
Arg	Lys	Ala	Phe	Ile	Ala	Glu	Glu	Gly	His	Leu	Leu	Val	Ala	Leu	Asp
Tyr	Ser	Gln	Ile	Glu	Leu	Arg	Val	Leu	Ala	His	Leu	Ser	Gly	Asp	Glu
Asn	Leu	Ile	Arg	Val	Phe	Arg	Glu	Gly	Lys	Asp	Ile	His	Thr	Glu	Thr
Ala	Ala	Trp	Met	Phe	Gly	Val	Pro	Pro	Glu	Gly	Val	Asp	Gly	Ala	Met
Arg	Arg	Ala	Ala	Lys	Thr	Val	Asn	Phe	Gly	Val	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Met	Ser
Ala	His	Arg	Leu	Ser	Gln	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ile	Pro	Tyr	Glu	Glu	Ala	Ala
Ala	Phe	Ile	Glu	Arg	Tyr	Phe	Gln	Ser	Phe	Pro	Lys	Val	Arg	Ala	Trp

-continued

---

```

Ile Ala Lys Thr Leu Glu Glu Gly Arg Lys Lys Gly Tyr Val Glu Thr
705                      710                      715                      720

Leu Phe Gly Arg Arg Arg Tyr Val Pro Asp Leu Asn Ala Arg Val Lys
                      725                      730                      735

Ser Val Arg Glu Ala Ala Glu Arg Met Ala Phe Asn Met Pro Val Gln
                      740                      745                      750

Gly Thr Ala Ala Asp Leu Met Lys Leu Ala Met Val Lys Leu Phe Pro
                      755                      760                      765

Arg Leu Arg Pro Leu Gly Val Arg Ile Leu Leu Gln Val His Asp Glu
770                      775                      780

Leu Val Leu Glu Ala Pro Lys Ala Arg Ala Glu Glu Ala Ala Gln Leu
785                      790                      795                      800

Ala Lys Glu Thr Met Glu Gly Val Tyr Pro Leu Ser Val Pro Leu Glu
                      805                      810                      815

Val Glu Val Gly Met Gly Glu Asp Trp Leu Ser Ala Lys Ala
                      820                      825                      830

<210> SEQ ID NO 6
<211> LENGTH: 834
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Thermus thermophilus
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Thermus thermophilus DNA polymerase (Tth)

<400> SEQUENCE: 6

Met Glu Ala Met Leu Pro Leu Phe Glu Pro Lys Gly Arg Val Leu Leu
 1                      5                      10                      15

Val Asp Gly His His Leu Ala Tyr Arg Thr Phe Phe Ala Leu Lys Gly
                20                      25                      30

Leu Thr Thr Ser Arg Gly Glu Pro Val Gln Ala Val Tyr Gly Phe Ala
 35                      40                      45

Lys Ser Leu Leu Lys Ala Leu Lys Glu Asp Gly Tyr Lys Ala Val Phe
 50                      55                      60

Val Val Phe Asp Ala Lys Ala Pro Ser Phe Arg His Glu Ala Tyr Glu
 65                      70                      75                      80

Ala Tyr Lys Ala Gly Arg Ala Pro Thr Pro Glu Asp Phe Pro Arg Gln
                85                      90                      95

Leu Ala Leu Ile Lys Glu Leu Val Asp Leu Leu Gly Phe Thr Arg Leu
                100                      105                      110

Glu Val Pro Gly Tyr Glu Ala Asp Asp Val Leu Ala Thr Leu Ala Lys
 115                      120                      125

Lys Ala Glu Lys Glu Gly Tyr Glu Val Arg Ile Leu Thr Ala Asp Arg
 130                      135                      140

Asp Leu Tyr Gln Leu Val Ser Asp Arg Val Ala Val Leu His Pro Glu
 145                      150                      155                      160

Gly His Leu Ile Thr Pro Glu Trp Leu Trp Glu Lys Tyr Gly Leu Arg
                165                      170                      175

Pro Glu Gln Trp Val Asp Phe Arg Ala Leu Val Gly Asp Pro Ser Asp
                180                      185                      190

Asn Leu Pro Gly Val Lys Gly Ile Gly Glu Lys Thr Ala Leu Lys Leu
 195                      200                      205

Leu Lys Glu Trp Gly Ser Leu Glu Asn Leu Leu Lys Asn Leu Asp Arg
 210                      215                      220

Val Lys Pro Glu Asn Val Arg Glu Lys Ile Lys Ala His Leu Glu Asp
 225                      230                      235                      240

```

Leu	Arg	Leu	Ser	Leu	245	Glu	Leu	Ser	Arg	Val	Arg	Thr	Asp	Leu	Pro	Leu
Glu	Val	Asp	Leu	Ala	Gln	Gly	Arg	Glu	Pro	Asp	Arg	Glu	Gly	Leu	Arg	
Ala	Phe	Leu	Glu	Arg	Leu	Glu	Phe	Gly	Ser	Leu	Leu	His	Glu	Phe	Gly	
Leu	Leu	Glu	Ala	Pro	Ala	Pro	Leu	Glu	Glu	Ala	Pro	Trp	Pro	Pro	Pro	
Glu	Gly	Ala	Phe	Val	Gly	Phe	Val	Leu	Ser	Arg	Pro	Glu	Pro	Met	Trp	
Ala	Glu	Leu	Lys	Ala	Leu	Ala	Ala	Cys	Arg	Asp	Gly	Arg	Val	His	Arg	
Ala	Ala	Asp	Pro	Leu	Ala	Gly	Leu	Lys	Asp	Leu	Lys	Glu	Val	Arg	Gly	
Leu	Leu	Ala	Lys	Asp	Leu	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	Ser	Arg	Glu	Gly	Leu	Asp	
Leu	Val	Pro	Gly	Asp	Asp	Pro	Met	Leu	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Leu	Asp	Pro	
Ser	Asn	Thr	Thr	Pro	Glu	Gly	Val	Ala	Arg	Arg	Tyr	Gly	Gly	Glu	Trp	
Thr	Glu	Asp	Ala	Ala	His	Arg	Ala	Leu	Leu	Ser	Glu	Arg	Leu	His	Arg	
Asn	Leu	Leu	Lys	Arg	Leu	Glu	Gly	Glu	Glu	Lys	Leu	Leu	Trp	Leu	Tyr	
His	Glu	Val	Glu	Lys	Pro	Leu	Ser	Arg	Val	Leu	Ala	His	Met	Glu	Ala	
Thr	Gly	Val	Arg	Arg	Asp	Val	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Gln	Ala	Leu	Ser	Leu	Glu	
Leu	Ala	Glu	Glu	Ile	Arg	Arg	Leu	Glu	Glu	Glu	Val	Phe	Arg	Leu	Ala	
Gly	His	Pro	Phe	Asn	Leu	Asn	Ser	Arg	Asp	Gln	Leu	Glu	Arg	Val	Leu	
Phe	Asp	Glu	Leu	Arg	Leu	Pro	Ala	Leu	Gly	Lys	Thr	Gln	Lys	Thr	Gly	
Lys	Arg	Ser	Thr	Ser	Ala	Ala	Val	Leu	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Glu	Ala	His	
Pro	Ile	Val	Glu	Lys	Ile	Leu	Gln	His	Arg	Glu	Leu	Thr	Lys	Leu	Lys	
Asn	Thr	Tyr	Val	Asp	Pro	Leu	Pro	Ser	Leu	Val	His	Pro	Arg	Thr	Gly	
Arg	Leu	His	Thr	Arg	Phe	Asn	Gln	Thr	Ala	Thr	Ala	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu	
Ser	Ser	Ser	Asp	Pro	Asn	Leu	Gln	Asn	Ile	Pro	Val	Arg	Thr	Pro	Leu	
Gly	Gln	Arg	Ile	Arg	Arg	Ala	Phe	Val	Ala	Glu	Ala	Gly	Trp	Ala	Leu	
Val	Ala	Leu	Asp	Tyr	Ser	Gln	Ile	Glu	Leu	Arg	Val	Leu	Ala	His	Leu	
Ser	Gly	Asp	Glu	Asn	Leu	Ile	Arg	Val	Phe	Gln	Glu	Gly	Lys	Asp	Ile	
His	Thr	Gln	Thr	Ala	Ser	Trp	Met	Phe	Gly	Val	Pro	Pro	Glu	Ala	Val	
Asp	Pro	Leu	Met	Arg	Arg	Ala	Ala	Lys	Thr	Val	Asn	Phe	Gly	Val	Leu	

-continued

660					665					670					
Tyr	Gly	Met	Ser	Ala	His	Arg	Leu	Ser	Gln	Glu	Leu	Ala	Ile	Pro	Tyr
	675						680					685			
Glu	Glu	Ala	Val	Ala	Phe	Ile	Glu	Arg	Tyr	Phe	Gln	Ser	Phe	Pro	Lys
	690					695					700				
Val	Arg	Ala	Trp	Ile	Glu	Lys	Thr	Leu	Glu	Glu	Gly	Arg	Lys	Arg	Gly
	705					710					715				720
Tyr	Val	Glu	Thr	Leu	Phe	Gly	Arg	Arg	Arg	Tyr	Val	Pro	Asp	Leu	Asn
				725					730					735	
Ala	Arg	Val	Lys	Ser	Val	Arg	Glu	Ala	Ala	Glu	Arg	Met	Ala	Phe	Asn
			740					745					750		
Met	Pro	Val	Gln	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Asp	Leu	Met	Lys	Leu	Ala	Met	Val
		755					760					765			
Lys	Leu	Phe	Pro	Arg	Leu	Arg	Glu	Met	Gly	Ala	Arg	Met	Leu	Leu	Gln
	770					775					780				
Val	His	Asp	Glu	Leu	Leu	Leu	Glu	Ala	Pro	Gln	Ala	Arg	Ala	Glu	Glu
	785					790					795				800
Val	Ala	Ala	Leu	Ala	Lys	Glu	Ala	Met	Glu	Lys	Ala	Tyr	Pro	Leu	Ala
			805						810					815	
Val	Pro	Leu	Glu	Val	Glu	Val	Gly	Met	Gly	Glu	Asp	Trp	Leu	Ser	Ala
		820						825					830		
Lys Gly															
<210> SEQ ID NO 7															
<211> LENGTH: 834															
<212> TYPE: PRT															
<213> ORGANISM: Thermus caldophilus															
<220> FEATURE:															
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Thermus caldophilus DNA polymerase (Tca)															
<400> SEQUENCE: 7															
Met	Glu	Ala	Met	Leu	Pro	Leu	Phe	Glu	Pro	Lys	Gly	Arg	Val	Leu	Leu
	1			5					10					15	
Val	Asp	Gly	His	His	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Arg	Thr	Phe	Phe	Ala	Leu	Lys	Gly
		20					25						30		
Leu	Thr	Thr	Ser	Arg	Gly	Glu	Pro	Val	Gln	Ala	Val	Tyr	Gly	Phe	Ala
		35					40					45			
Lys	Ser	Leu	Leu	Lys	Ala	Leu	Lys	Glu	Asp	Gly	Tyr	Lys	Ala	Val	Phe
	50					55					60				
Val	Val	Phe	Asp	Ala	Lys	Ala	Pro	Ser	Phe	Arg	His	Glu	Ala	Tyr	Glu
	65					70					75				80
Ala	Tyr	Lys	Ala	Gly	Arg	Ala	Pro	Thr	Pro	Glu	Asp	Phe	Pro	Arg	Gln
			85					90					95		
Leu	Ala	Leu	Ile	Lys	Glu	Leu	Val	Asp	Leu	Leu	Gly	Phe	Thr	Arg	Leu
		100					105						110		
Glu	Val	Pro	Gly	Tyr	Glu	Ala	Asp	Asp	Val	Leu	Ala	Thr	Leu	Ala	Lys
		115					120					125			
Asn	Pro	Glu	Lys	Glu	Gly	Tyr	Glu	Val	Arg	Ile	Leu	Thr	Ala	Asp	Arg
	130					135					140				
Asp	Leu	Asp	Gln	Leu	Val	Ser	Asp	Arg	Val	Ala	Val	Leu	His	Pro	Glu
	145					150					155			160	
Gly	His	Leu	Ile	Thr	Pro	Glu	Trp	Leu	Trp	Gln	Lys	Tyr	Gly	Leu	Lys
			165					170					175		
Pro	Glu	Gln	Trp	Val	Asp	Phe	Arg	Ala	Leu	Val	Gly	Asp	Pro	Ser	Asp
		180						185					190		

Asn	Leu	Pro	Gly	Val	Lys	Gly	Ile	Gly	Glu	Lys	Thr	Ala	Leu	Lys	Leu
195							200					205			
Leu	Lys	Glu	Trp	Gly	Ser	Leu	Glu	Asn	Leu	Leu	Lys	Asn	Leu	Asp	Arg
210						215					220				
Val	Lys	Pro	Glu	Asn	Val	Arg	Glu	Lys	Ile	Lys	Ala	His	Leu	Glu	Asp
225					230					235					240
Leu	Arg	Leu	Ser	Leu	Glu	Leu	Ser	Arg	Val	Arg	Thr	Asp	Leu	Pro	Leu
				245					250					255	
Glu	Val	Asp	Leu	Ala	Gln	Gly	Arg	Glu	Pro	Asp	Arg	Glu	Gly	Leu	Arg
			260					265					270		
Ala	Phe	Leu	Glu	Arg	Leu	Glu	Phe	Gly	Ser	Leu	Leu	His	Glu	Phe	Gly
			275				280					285			
Leu	Leu	Glu	Ala	Pro	Ala	Pro	Leu	Glu	Glu	Ala	Pro	Trp	Pro	Pro	Pro
290						295					300				
Glu	Gly	Ala	Phe	Val	Gly	Phe	Val	Leu	Ser	Arg	Pro	Glu	Pro	Met	Trp
305					310					315					320
Ala	Glu	Leu	Lys	Ala	Leu	Ala	Ala	Cys	Arg	Asp	Gly	Arg	Val	His	Arg
				325					330					335	
Ala	Ala	Asp	Pro	Leu	Ala	Gly	Leu	Lys	Asp	Leu	Lys	Glu	Val	Arg	Gly
			340					345					350		
Leu	Leu	Ala	Lys	Asp	Leu	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	Ser	Arg	Glu	Gly	Leu	Asp
			355				360					365			
Leu	Val	Pro	Gly	Asp	Asp	Pro	Met	Leu	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Leu	Asp	Pro
370						375					380				
Ser	Asn	Thr	Thr	Pro	Glu	Gly	Val	Ala	Arg	Arg	Tyr	Gly	Gly	Glu	Trp
385					390					395					400
Thr	Glu	Asp	Ala	Ala	His	Arg	Ala	Leu	Leu	Ser	Glu	Arg	Leu	His	Arg
				405					410					415	
Asn	Leu	Leu	Lys	Arg	Leu	Gln	Gly	Glu	Glu	Lys	Leu	Leu	Trp	Leu	Tyr
			420					425					430		
His	Glu	Val	Glu	Lys	Pro	Leu	Ser	Arg	Val	Leu	Ala	His	Met	Glu	Ala
			435					440				445			
Thr	Gly	Val	Arg	Leu	Asp	Val	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Gln	Ala	Leu	Ser	Leu	Glu
450					455						460				
Leu	Ala	Glu	Glu	Ile	Arg	Arg	Leu	Glu	Glu	Glu	Val	Phe	Arg	Leu	Ala
465					470					475					480
Gly	His	Pro	Phe	Asn	Leu	Asn	Ser	Arg	Asp	Gln	Leu	Glu	Arg	Val	Leu
				485					490					495	
Phe	Asp	Glu	Leu	Arg	Leu	Pro	Ala	Leu	Gly	Lys	Thr	Gln	Lys	Thr	Gly
			500					505					510		
Lys	Arg	Ser	Thr	Ser	Ala	Ala	Val	Leu	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Glu	Ala	His
			515				520					525			
Pro	Ile	Val	Glu	Lys	Ile	Leu	Gln	His	Arg	Glu	Leu	Thr	Lys	Leu	Lys
530						535						540			
Asn	Thr	Tyr	Val	Asp	Pro	Leu	Pro	Ser	Leu	Val	His	Pro	Asn	Thr</	

-continued

---

Val Ala Leu Asp Tyr Ser Gln Ile Glu Leu Arg Val Leu Ala His Leu  
 610 615 620  
 Ser Gly Asp Glu Asn Leu Ile Arg Val Phe Gln Glu Gly Lys Asp Ile  
 625 630 635 640  
 His Thr Gln Thr Ala Ser Trp Met Phe Gly Val Pro Pro Glu Ala Val  
 645 650 655  
 Asp Pro Leu Met Arg Arg Ala Ala Lys Thr Val Asn Phe Gly Val Leu  
 660 665 670  
 Tyr Gly Met Ser Ala His Arg Leu Ser Gln Glu Leu Ala Ile Pro Tyr  
 675 680 685  
 Glu Glu Ala Val Ala Phe Ile Glu Arg Tyr Phe Gln Ser Phe Pro Lys  
 690 695 700  
 Val Arg Ala Trp Ile Glu Lys Thr Leu Glu Glu Gly Arg Lys Arg Gly  
 705 710 715 720  
 Tyr Val Glu Thr Leu Phe Gly Arg Arg Arg Tyr Val Pro Asp Leu Asn  
 725 730 735  
 Ala Arg Val Lys Ser Val Arg Glu Ala Ala Glu Arg Met Ala Phe Asn  
 740 745 750  
 Met Pro Val Gln Gly Thr Ala Ala Asp Leu Met Lys Leu Ala Met Val  
 755 760 765  
 Lys Leu Phe Pro Arg Leu Arg Glu Met Gly Ala Arg Met Leu Leu Gln  
 770 775 780  
 Val His Asp Glu Leu Leu Leu Glu Ala Pro Gln Ala Gly Ala Glu Glu  
 785 790 795 800  
 Val Ala Ala Leu Ala Lys Glu Ala Met Glu Lys Ala Tyr Pro Leu Ala  
 805 810 815  
 Val Pro Leu Glu Val Glu Val Gly Met Gly Glu Asp Trp Leu Ser Ala  
 820 825 830  
 Lys Gly

<210> SEQ ID NO 8  
 <211> LENGTH: 21  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
 <222> LOCATION: (3)...(3)  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = His, Glu or Gln  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
 <222> LOCATION: (4)...(4)  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Pro, Thr or Glu  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
 <222> LOCATION: (6)...(6)  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asn or His  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
 <222> LOCATION: (7)...(7)  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Leu or Ile  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
 <222> LOCATION: (8)...(8)  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asn or Arg  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
 <222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid other than Ser  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
 <222> LOCATION: (10)...(10)  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Arg, Pro or Ser

-continued

---

```

<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (11)...(11)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asp, Lys or Thr
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (13)...(13)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Leu or Val
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (14)...(14)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Glu, Ser, Ala or Gly
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (15)...(15)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Arg, Asn, Tyr, Thr or Val
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (16)...(16)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Val or Ile
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (18)...(18)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Phe or Tyr
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (19)...(19)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asp or Glu
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (20)...(20)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Glu or Lys

<400> SEQUENCE: 8

Ala Gly Xaa Xaa Phe Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Gln Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa
 1           5           10          15

Leu Xaa Xaa Xaa Leu
 20

<210> SEQ ID NO 9
<211> LENGTH: 21
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (3)...(3)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = His or Glu
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (7)...(7)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Leu or Ile
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid other than Ser
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (10)...(10)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Arg or Pro
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (11)...(11)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asp or Lys
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (13)...(13)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Leu or Val
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (14)...(14)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Glu or Ser
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (15)...(15)

```

-continued

---

```

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Arg or Asn
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (16)...(16)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Val or Ile
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (19)...(19)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asp or Glu
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (20)...(20)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Glu or Lys

<400> SEQUENCE: 9

Ala Gly Xaa Pro Phe Asn Xaa Asn Xaa Xaa Xaa Gln Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa
 1             5             10             15

Leu Phe Xaa Xaa Leu
 20

<210> SEQ ID NO 10
<211> LENGTH: 21
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid other than Ser

<400> SEQUENCE: 10

Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Xaa Arg Asp Gln Leu Glu Arg Val
 1             5             10             15

Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu
 20

<210> SEQ ID NO 11
<211> LENGTH: 21
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Gly, Ala, Asp, Phe, Lys, Cys, Thr or Tyr

<400> SEQUENCE: 11

Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Xaa Arg Asp Gln Leu Glu Arg Val
 1             5             10             15

Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu
 20

<210> SEQ ID NO 12
<211> LENGTH: 36
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of
      Thermus sp. Z05 DNA polymerase (Z05)

<400> SEQUENCE: 12

Glu Glu Glu Val Phe Arg Leu Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Ser
 1             5             10             15

Arg Asp Gln Leu Glu Arg Val Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu Arg Leu Pro Ala
 20             25             30

```



-continued

Leu Gly Lys Thr  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 13  
<211> LENGTH: 36  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain  
of *Thermus aquaticus* DNA polymerase (Taq)

<400> SEQUENCE: 13

Glu Ala Glu Val Phe Arg Leu Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Ser  
1 5 10 15  
Arg Asp Gln Leu Glu Arg Val Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu Gly Leu Pro Ala  
20 25 30

Ile Gly Lys Thr  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 14  
<211> LENGTH: 36  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of  
*Thermus filiformis* DNA polymerase (Tfi)

<400> SEQUENCE: 14

Glu Ala Glu Val His Arg Leu Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Ser  
1 5 10 15  
Arg Asp Gln Leu Glu Arg Val Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu Gly Leu Pro Pro  
20 25 30

Ile Gly Lys Thr  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 15  
<211> LENGTH: 36  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of  
*Thermus flavus* DNA polymerase (Tfl)

<400> SEQUENCE: 15

Glu Glu Glu Val Phe Arg Leu Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Ser  
1 5 10 15  
Arg Asp Gln Leu Glu Arg Val Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu Gly Leu Pro Ala  
20 25 30

Ile Gly Lys Thr  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 16  
<211> LENGTH: 36  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of  
*Thermus* sp. Sps17 DNA polymerase (Sps17)

<400> SEQUENCE: 16

Glu Ala Glu Val His Arg Leu Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Ser  
1 5 10 15  
Arg Asp Gln Leu Glu Arg Val Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu Gly Leu Pro Pro  
20 25 30

-continued

Ile Gly Lys Thr  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 17  
<211> LENGTH: 36  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of  
Thermus thermophilus DNA polymerase (Tth)

<400> SEQUENCE: 17

Glu Glu Glu Val Phe Arg Leu Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Ser  
1 5 10 15

Arg Asp Gln Leu Glu Arg Val Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu Arg Leu Pro Ala  
20 25 30

Leu Gly Lys Thr  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 18  
<211> LENGTH: 36  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of  
Thermus caldophilus DNA polymerase (Tca)

<400> SEQUENCE: 18

Glu Glu Glu Val Phe Arg Leu Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Ser  
1 5 10 15

Arg Asp Gln Leu Glu Arg Val Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu Arg Leu Pro Ala  
20 25 30

Leu Gly Lys Thr  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 19  
<211> LENGTH: 36  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of  
Thermotoga maritima DNA polymerase (Tma)

<400> SEQUENCE: 19

Ala Glu Glu Ile Tyr Arg Ile Ala Gly Glu Pro Phe Asn Ile Asn Ser  
1 5 10 15

Pro Lys Gln Val Ser Arg Ile Leu Phe Glu Lys Leu Gly Ile Lys Pro  
20 25 30

Arg Gly Lys Thr  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 20  
<211> LENGTH: 36  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of  
Thermotoga neopolitana DNA polymerase (Tne)

<400> SEQUENCE: 20

Ala Glu Lys Ile Tyr Gln Ile Ala Gly Glu Pro Phe Asn Ile Asn Ser  
1 5 10 15

Pro Lys Gln Val Ser Asn Ile Leu Phe Glu Lys Leu Gly Ile Lys Pro

-continued

---

20	25	30
----	----	----

Arg Gly Lys Thr  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 21  
 <211> LENGTH: 35  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of  
 Thermosipho africanus DNA polymerase (Taf)

<400> SEQUENCE: 21

Lys	Glu	Lys	Val	Phe	Glu	Ile	Ala	Gly	Glu	Thr	Phe	Asn	Leu	Asn	Ser
1			5					10					15		

Ser	Thr	Gln	Val	Ala	Tyr	Ile	Leu	Phe	Glu	Lys	Leu	Asn	Ile	Ala	Pro
	20						25						30		

Tyr Lys Lys  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 22

<400> SEQUENCE: 22

000

<210> SEQ ID NO 23  
 <211> LENGTH: 36  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of  
 Deinococcus radiodurans DNA polymerase (Dra)

<400> SEQUENCE: 23

Glu	Ser	Gln	Ile	His	Glu	Tyr	Ala	Gly	Glu	Glu	Phe	His	Ile	Arg	Ser
1				5				10					15		

Pro	Lys	Gln	Leu	Glu	Thr	Val	Leu	Tyr	Asp	Lys	Leu	Glu	Leu	Ala	Ser
		20					25					30			

Ser Lys Lys Thr  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 24  
 <211> LENGTH: 36  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of  
 Bacillus stearothermophilus DNA polymerase (Bst)

<400> SEQUENCE: 24

Glu	Arg	Arg	Ile	Tyr	Glu	Leu	Ala	Gly	Gln	Glu	Phe	Asn	Ile	Asn	Ser
1				5				10					15		

Pro	Lys	Gln	Leu	Gly	Thr	Val	Leu	Phe	Asp	Lys	Leu	Gln	Leu	Pro	Val
		20					25					30			

Leu Lys Lys Thr  
35

<210> SEQ ID NO 25  
 <211> LENGTH: 36  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic region from polymerase domain of



-continued

Ala Gly Xaa Xaa Phe Xaa Xaa Xaa Ser Xaa Xaa Gln Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa  
 1 5 10 15

Leu Xaa Xaa Xaa Leu  
 20

<210> SEQ ID NO 27  
 <211> LENGTH: 13  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic polymerase motif corresponding to the  
 D580X mutation of Z05, modified Z05 D580 motif  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
 <222> LOCATION: (7)...(7)  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Ser or Thr  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
 <222> LOCATION: (8)...(8)  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid other than Asp or Glu  
 <400> SEQUENCE: 27

Thr Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Xaa Xaa Pro Asn Leu Gln Asn  
 1 5 10

<210> SEQ ID NO 28  
 <211> LENGTH: 8  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic conserved DNA polymerase active site  
 motif A  
 <400> SEQUENCE: 28

Asp Tyr Ser Gln Ile Glu Leu Arg  
 1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 29  
 <211> LENGTH: 893  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic chimeric CS5 DNA polymerase derived  
 from N-terminal 5'-nuclease domain of Thermus sp. Z05  
 and C-terminal 3'-5' exonuclease and polymerase  
 domains of Thermotoga maritima DNA polymerases  
 <400> SEQUENCE: 29

Met Lys Ala Met Leu Pro Leu Phe Glu Pro Lys Gly Arg Val Leu Leu  
 1 5 10 15

Val Asp Gly His His Leu Ala Tyr Arg Thr Phe Phe Ala Leu Lys Gly  
 20 25 30

Leu Thr Thr Ser Arg Gly Glu Pro Val Gln Ala Val Tyr Gly Phe Ala  
 35 40 45

Lys Ser Leu Leu Lys Ala Leu Lys Glu Asp Gly Tyr Lys Ala Val Phe  
 50 55 60

Val Val Phe Asp Ala Lys Ala Pro Ser Phe Arg His Glu Ala Tyr Glu  
 65 70 75 80

Ala Tyr Lys Ala Gly Arg Ala Pro Thr Pro Glu Asp Phe Pro Arg Gln  
 85 90 95

Leu Ala Leu Ile Lys Glu Leu Val Asp Leu Leu Gly Phe Thr Arg Leu  
 100 105 110

Glu Val Pro Gly Phe Glu Ala Asp Asp Val Leu Ala Thr Leu Ala Lys  
 115 120 125

-continued

---

Lys Ala Glu Arg Glu Gly Tyr Glu Val Arg Ile Leu Thr Ala Asp Arg  
 130 135 140  
 Asp Leu Tyr Gln Leu Val Ser Asp Arg Val Ala Val Leu His Pro Glu  
 145 150 155 160  
 Gly His Leu Ile Thr Pro Glu Trp Leu Trp Glu Lys Tyr Gly Leu Lys  
 165 170 175  
 Pro Glu Gln Trp Val Asp Phe Arg Ala Leu Val Gly Asp Pro Ser Asp  
 180 185 190  
 Asn Leu Pro Gly Val Lys Gly Ile Gly Glu Lys Thr Ala Leu Lys Leu  
 195 200 205  
 Leu Lys Glu Trp Gly Ser Leu Glu Asn Ile Leu Lys Asn Leu Asp Arg  
 210 215 220  
 Val Lys Pro Glu Ser Val Arg Glu Arg Ile Lys Ala His Leu Glu Asp  
 225 230 235 240  
 Leu Lys Leu Ser Leu Glu Leu Ser Arg Val Arg Ser Asp Leu Pro Leu  
 245 250 255  
 Glu Val Asp Phe Ala Arg Arg Arg Glu Pro Asp Arg Glu Gly Leu Arg  
 260 265 270  
 Ala Phe Leu Glu Arg Leu Glu Phe Gly Ser Leu Leu His Glu Phe Gly  
 275 280 285  
 Leu Leu Glu Glu Ser Glu Pro Val Gly Tyr Arg Ile Val Lys Asp Leu  
 290 295 300  
 Val Glu Phe Glu Lys Leu Ile Glu Lys Leu Arg Glu Ser Pro Ser Phe  
 305 310 315 320  
 Ala Ile Asp Leu Glu Thr Ser Ser Leu Asp Pro Phe Asp Cys Asp Ile  
 325 330 335  
 Val Gly Ile Ser Val Ser Phe Lys Pro Lys Glu Ala Tyr Tyr Ile Pro  
 340 345 350  
 Leu His His Arg Asn Ala Gln Asn Leu Asp Glu Lys Glu Val Leu Lys  
 355 360 365  
 Lys Leu Lys Glu Ile Leu Glu Asp Pro Gly Ala Lys Ile Val Gly Gln  
 370 375 380  
 Asn Leu Lys Phe Asp Tyr Lys Val Leu Met Val Lys Gly Val Glu Pro  
 385 390 395 400  
 Val Pro Pro Tyr Phe Asp Thr Met Ile Ala Ala Tyr Leu Leu Glu Pro  
 405 410 415  
 Asn Glu Lys Lys Phe Asn Leu Asp Asp Leu Ala Leu Lys Phe Leu Gly  
 420 425 430  
 Tyr Lys Met Thr Ser Tyr Gln Glu Leu Met Ser Phe Ser Phe Pro Leu  
 435 440 445  
 Phe Gly Phe Ser Phe Ala Asp Val Pro Val Glu Lys Ala Ala Asn Tyr  
 450 455 460  
 Ser Cys Glu Asp Ala Asp Ile Thr Tyr Arg Leu Tyr Lys Thr Leu Ser  
 465 470 475 480  
 Leu Lys Leu His Glu Ala Asp Leu Glu Asn Val Phe Tyr Lys Ile Glu  
 485 490 495  
 Met Pro Leu Val Asn Val Leu Ala Arg Met Glu Leu Asn Gly Val Tyr  
 500 505 510  
 Val Asp Thr Glu Phe Leu Lys Lys Leu Ser Glu Glu Tyr Gly Lys Lys  
 515 520 525  
 Leu Glu Glu Leu Ala Glu Glu Ile Tyr Arg Ile Ala Gly Glu Pro Phe  
 530 535 540

-continued

---

```

Asn Ile Asn Ser Pro Lys Gln Val Ser Arg Ile Leu Phe Glu Lys Leu
545                               550                               555                               560

Gly Ile Lys Pro Arg Gly Lys Thr Thr Lys Thr Gly Asp Tyr Ser Thr
                               565                               570                               575

Arg Ile Glu Val Leu Glu Glu Leu Ala Gly Glu His Glu Ile Ile Pro
                               580                               585                               590

Leu Ile Leu Glu Tyr Arg Lys Ile Gln Lys Leu Lys Ser Thr Tyr Ile
                               595                               600                               605

Asp Ala Leu Pro Lys Met Val Asn Pro Lys Thr Gly Arg Ile His Ala
610                               615                               620

Ser Phe Asn Gln Thr Gly Thr Ala Thr Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Ser Asp
625                               630                               635                               640

Pro Asn Leu Gln Asn Leu Pro Thr Lys Ser Glu Glu Gly Lys Glu Ile
                               645                               650                               655

Arg Lys Ala Ile Val Pro Gln Asp Pro Asn Trp Trp Ile Val Ser Ala
                               660                               665                               670

Asp Tyr Ser Gln Ile Glu Leu Arg Ile Leu Ala His Leu Ser Gly Asp
                               675                               680                               685

Glu Asn Leu Leu Arg Ala Phe Glu Glu Gly Ile Asp Val His Thr Leu
690                               695                               700

Thr Ala Ser Arg Ile Phe Asn Val Lys Pro Glu Glu Val Thr Glu Glu
705                               710                               715                               720

Met Arg Arg Ala Gly Lys Met Val Asn Phe Ser Ile Ile Tyr Gly Val
                               725                               730                               735

Thr Pro Tyr Gly Leu Ser Val Arg Leu Gly Val Pro Val Lys Glu Ala
740                               745                               750

Glu Lys Met Ile Val Asn Tyr Phe Val Leu Tyr Pro Lys Val Arg Asp
755                               760                               765

Tyr Ile Gln Arg Val Val Ser Glu Ala Lys Glu Lys Gly Tyr Val Arg
770                               775                               780

Thr Leu Phe Gly Arg Lys Arg Asp Ile Pro Gln Leu Met Ala Arg Asp
785                               790                               795                               800

Arg Asn Thr Gln Ala Glu Gly Glu Arg Ile Ala Ile Asn Thr Pro Ile
                               805                               810                               815

Gln Gly Thr Ala Ala Asp Ile Ile Lys Leu Ala Met Ile Glu Ile Asp
                               820                               825                               830

Arg Glu Leu Lys Glu Arg Lys Met Arg Ser Lys Met Ile Ile Gln Val
835                               840                               845

His Asp Glu Leu Val Phe Glu Val Pro Asn Glu Glu Lys Asp Ala Leu
850                               855                               860

Val Glu Leu Val Lys Asp Arg Met Thr Asn Val Val Lys Leu Ser Val
865                               870                               875                               880

Pro Leu Glu Val Asp Val Thr Ile Gly Lys Thr Trp Ser
                               885                               890

```

&lt;210&gt; SEQ ID NO 30

&lt;211&gt; LENGTH: 893

&lt;212&gt; TYPE: PRT

&lt;213&gt; ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

&lt;220&gt; FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic chimeric CS6 DNA polymerase derived  
from N-terminal 5'-nuclease domain of *Thermus* sp. Z05  
and C-terminal 3'-5' exonuclease and polymerase  
domains of *Thermotoga maritima* DNA polymerases

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 30

Met 1	Lys	Ala	Met	Leu 5	Pro	Leu	Phe	Glu	Pro 10	Lys	Gly	Arg	Val	Leu 15	Leu
Val	Asp	Gly	His 20	His	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Arg 25	Thr	Phe	Phe	Ala	Leu 30	Lys	Gly
Leu	Thr	Thr	Ser 35	Arg	Gly	Glu	Pro 40	Val	Gln	Ala	Val	Tyr 45	Gly	Phe	Ala
Lys	Ser 50	Leu	Leu	Lys	Ala	Leu 55	Lys	Glu	Asp	Gly	Tyr 60	Lys	Ala	Val	Phe
Val 65	Val	Phe	Asp	Ala	Lys 70	Ala	Pro	Ser	Phe	Arg 75	His	Glu	Ala	Tyr	Glu 80
Ala	Tyr	Lys	Ala	Gly 85	Arg	Ala	Pro	Thr	Pro 90	Glu	Asp	Phe	Pro	Arg 95	Gln
Leu	Ala	Leu	Ile 100	Lys	Glu	Leu	Val	Asp 105	Leu	Leu	Gly	Phe	Thr 110	Arg	Leu
Glu	Val	Pro	Gly 115	Phe	Glu	Ala	Asp 120	Asp	Val	Leu	Ala	Thr 125	Leu	Ala	Lys
Lys	Ala 130	Glu	Arg	Glu	Gly 135	Tyr	Glu	Val	Arg	Ile	Leu 140	Thr	Ala	Asp	Arg
Asp 145	Leu	Tyr	Gln	Leu	Val 150	Ser	Asp	Arg	Val	Ala 155	Val	Leu	His	Pro	Glu 160
Gly	His	Leu	Ile 165	Thr	Pro	Glu	Trp	Leu	Trp 170	Glu	Lys	Tyr	Gly	Leu 175	Lys
Pro	Glu	Gln	Trp 180	Val	Asp	Phe	Arg	Ala 185	Leu	Val	Gly	Asp 190	Pro	Ser	Asp
Asn	Leu	Pro 195	Gly	Val	Lys	Gly	Ile 200	Gly	Glu	Lys	Thr	Ala 205	Leu	Lys	Leu
Leu	Lys 210	Glu	Trp	Gly	Ser	Leu	Glu	Asn	Ile	Leu	Lys 220	Asn	Leu	Asp	Arg
Val 225	Lys	Pro	Glu	Ser	Val 230	Arg	Glu	Arg	Ile	Lys 235	Ala	His	Leu	Glu	Asp 240
Leu	Lys	Leu	Ser 245	Leu	Glu	Leu	Ser	Arg	Val 250	Arg	Ser	Asp	Leu	Pro 255	Leu
Glu	Val	Asp	Phe 260	Ala	Arg	Arg	Arg	Glu 265	Pro	Asp	Arg	Glu	Gly 270	Leu	Arg
Ala	Phe 275	Leu	Glu	Arg	Leu	Glu	Phe 280	Gly	Ser	Leu	Leu	His 285	Glu	Phe	Gly
Leu	Leu 290	Glu	Glu	Ser	Glu	Pro 295	Val	Gly	Tyr	Arg	Ile 300	Val	Lys	Asp	Leu
Val 305	Glu	Phe	Glu	Lys	Leu 310	Ile	Glu	Lys	Leu	Arg 315	Glu	Ser	Pro	Ser	Phe 320
Ala	Ile	Ala	Leu	Ala 325	Thr	Ser	Ser	Leu	Asp 330	Pro	Phe	Asp	Cys	Asp 335	Ile
Val	Gly	Ile	Ser 340	Val	Ser	Phe	Lys	Pro 345	Lys	Glu	Ala	Tyr 350	Tyr	Ile	Pro
Leu	His 355	His	Arg	Asn	Ala	Gln	Asn 360	Leu	Asp	Glu	Lys	Glu 365	Val	Leu	Lys
Lys 370	Leu	Lys	Glu	Ile	Leu	Glu	Asp 375	Pro	Gly	Ala	Lys 380	Ile	Val	Gly	Gln
Asn 385	Leu	Lys	Phe	Asp	Tyr 390	Lys	Val	Leu	Met	Val 395	Lys	Gly	Val	Glu	Pro 400
Val	Pro	Pro	Tyr 405	Phe	Asp	Thr	Met	Ile	Ala 410	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Leu	Glu	Pro 415
Asn	Glu	Lys	Lys	Phe	Asn	Leu	Asp	Asp	Leu	Ala	Leu	Lys	Phe	Leu	Glu



-continued

420							425					430				
Tyr	Lys	Met	Thr	Ser	Tyr	Gln	Glu	Leu	Met	Ser	Phe	Ser	Phe	Pro	Leu	
		435					440					445				
Phe	Gly	Phe	Ser	Phe	Ala	Asp	Val	Pro	Val	Glu	Lys	Ala	Ala	Asn	Tyr	
	450					455					460					
Ser	Cys	Glu	Asp	Ala	Asp	Ile	Thr	Tyr	Arg	Leu	Tyr	Lys	Thr	Leu	Ser	
465					470					475					480	
Leu	Lys	Leu	His	Glu	Ala	Asp	Leu	Glu	Asn	Val	Phe	Tyr	Lys	Ile	Glu	
				485					490					495		
Met	Pro	Leu	Val	Asn	Val	Leu	Ala	Arg	Met	Glu	Leu	Asn	Gly	Val	Tyr	
			500					505					510			
Val	Asp	Thr	Glu	Phe	Leu	Lys	Lys	Leu	Ser	Glu	Glu	Tyr	Gly	Lys	Lys	
		515					520					525				
Leu	Glu	Glu	Leu	Ala	Glu	Glu	Ile	Tyr	Arg	Ile	Ala	Gly	Glu	Pro	Phe	
	530					535					540					
Asn	Ile	Asn	Ser	Pro	Lys	Gln	Val	Ser	Arg	Ile	Leu	Phe	Glu	Lys	Leu	
545					550					555					560	
Gly	Ile	Lys	Pro	Arg	Gly	Lys	Thr	Thr	Lys	Thr	Gly	Asp	Tyr	Ser	Thr	
				565					570					575		
Arg	Ile	Glu	Val	Leu	Glu	Glu	Leu	Ala	Gly	Glu	His	Glu	Ile	Ile	Pro	
			580					585					590			
Leu	Ile	Leu	Glu	Tyr	Arg	Lys	Ile	Gln	Lys	Leu	Lys	Ser	Thr	Tyr	Ile	
		595					600					605				
Asp	Ala	Leu	Pro	Lys	Met	Val	Asn	Pro	Lys	Thr	Gly	Arg	Ile	His	Ala	
	610					615					620					
Ser	Phe	Asn	Gln	Thr	Gly	Thr	Ala	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser	Ser	Asp	
625					630					635					640	
Pro	Asn	Leu	Gln	Asn	Leu	Pro	Thr	Lys	Ser	Glu	Glu	Gly	Lys	Glu	Ile	
				645					650					655		
Arg	Lys	Ala	Ile	Val	Pro	Gln	Asp	Pro	Asn	Trp	Trp	Ile	Val	Ser	Ala	
			660					665					670			
Asp	Tyr	Ser	Gln	Ile	Glu	Leu	Arg	Ile	Leu	Ala	His	Leu	Ser	Gly	Asp	
		675					680					685				
Glu	Asn	Leu	Leu	Arg	Ala	Phe	Glu	Glu	Gly	Ile	Asp	Val	His	Thr	Leu	
	690					695					700					
Thr	Ala	Ser	Arg	Ile	Phe	Asn	Val	Lys	Pro	Glu	Glu	Val	Thr	Glu	Glu	
705					710					715					720	
Met	Arg	Arg	Ala	Gly	Lys	Met	Val	Asn	Phe	Ser	Ile	Ile	Tyr	Gly	Val	
				725					730					735		
Thr	Pro	Tyr	Gly	Leu	Ser	Val	Arg	Leu	Gly	Val	Pro	Val	Lys	Glu	Ala	
			740					745					750			
Glu	Lys	Met	Ile	Val	Asn	Tyr	Phe	Val	Leu	Tyr	Pro	Lys	Val	Arg	Asp	
		755					760					765				
Tyr	Ile	Gln	Arg	Val	Val	Ser	Glu	Ala	Lys	Glu	Lys	Gly	Tyr	Val	Arg	
	770					775					780					
Thr	Leu	Phe	Gly	Arg	Lys	Arg	Asp	Ile	Pro	Gln	Leu	Met	Ala	Arg	Asp	
785					790					795					800	
Arg	Asn	Thr	Gln	Ala	Glu	Gly	Glu	Arg	Ile	Ala	Ile	Asn	Thr	Pro	Ile	
				805					810					815		
Gln	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Asp	Ile	Ile	Lys	Leu	Ala	Met	Ile	Glu	Ile	Asp	
			820					825					830			
Arg	Glu	Leu	Lys	Glu	Arg	Lys	Met	Arg	Ser	Lys	Met	Ile	Ile	Gln	Val	
		835					840					845				

-continued

His Asp Glu Leu Val Phe Glu Val Pro Asn Glu Glu Lys Asp Ala Leu  
 850 855 860

Val Glu Leu Val Lys Asp Arg Met Thr Asn Val Val Lys Leu Ser Val  
 865 870 875 880

Pro Leu Glu Val Asp Val Thr Ile Gly Lys Thr Trp Ser  
 885 890

<210> SEQ ID NO 31  
 <211> LENGTH: 21  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic error-prone (mutagenic) PCR  
 amplification forward primer

<400> SEQUENCE: 31

ctacctcctg gacccctcca a 21

<210> SEQ ID NO 32  
 <211> LENGTH: 25  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic error-prone (mutagenic) PCR  
 amplification reverse primer

<400> SEQUENCE: 32

ataaccaact ggtagtggcg tgtaa 25

<210> SEQ ID NO 33  
 <211> LENGTH: 1491  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic amplicon encoding polymerase domain  
 of Z05 D580G DNA polymerase amplified by error-prone (mutagenic)  
 PCR between BlnI and BglII restriction sites

<400> SEQUENCE: 33

ctacctcctg gacccctcca acaccacccc cgaggggggtg gcccggcgct acggggggga 60  
 gtggacggag gacgcgccc accgggccc cctcgctgag cggctccagc aaaacctctt 120  
 ggaacgcctc aagggagagg aaaagctcct ttggtctac caagaggtgg aaaagcccct 180  
 ctcccgggtc ctggcccaca tggaggccac cggggtaagg ctggacgtgg cctatctaaa 240  
 ggccctttcc ctggagcttg cggaggagat tcgcccctc gaggaggagg tcttccgcct 300  
 ggccgggccac ccttcaacc tgaactccc tgaccageta gagcgggtgc tctttgacga 360  
 gcttaggctt cccgccctgg gcaagacgca aaagacgggg aagcgctcca ccagcgcgc 420  
 ggtgctggag gccctcaggg agggccaccc catcgtagg aagatcctcc agcaccggga 480  
 gctcaccaag ctcaagaaca cctacgtaga cccctcccc ggccctgctc acccgaggac 540  
 gggccgcctc cacaccgct tcaaccagac agccacggcc acgggaaggc tctctagctc 600  
 cgggcccacac ctgcagaaca tccccatccg ccccccttg ggccagagga tccgcggggc 660  
 cttcgtggcc gaggggggat gggcggttgt ggccctggac tatagccaga tagagctccg 720  
 ggtctcggcc cacctctccg gggacgagaa cctgatcagg gtcttccagg aggggaagga 780  
 catccacacc cagaccgcaa gctgtaggtt cggcgctcc cggaggccg tggacccct 840  
 gatgcgccgg gcggccaaga cggtagaactt cggcgctctc tacggcatgt ccgccatag 900  
 gctctcccag gagcttgcca tcccctacga ggaggcgggt gcctttatag agcgctactt 960

-continued

---

```

ccaaagcttc cccaaggtgc gggcctggat agaaaagacc ctggaggagg ggaggaagcg 1020
gggctacgtg gaaacctctc tcggaagaag gcgctacgtg cccgacctca acgcccgggt 1080
gaagagcgtc agggaggccg cggagcgcat ggccttcaac atgcccgtcc agggcaccgc 1140
cgccgacctc atgaagctcg ccatggtgaa gctcttcccc caectccggg agatgggggc 1200
ccgcatgctc ctccaggtcc acgacgagct cctcctggag gcccccaag cgcgggccga 1260
ggaggtggcg gctttggcca aggaggccat ggagaaggcc tatccctcg ccggtcccct 1320
ggaggtggag gtggggatcg gggaggactg gctttccgcc aagggtgat atcagatctc 1380
cctgattatg cgtcagtcta tgaagaaaaa tcgtatacag atggacgaag agagaatcct 1440
tgtgaattta acagagggtg tagggattac acgccactac cagttggta t 1491

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 34
<211> LENGTH: 110
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic wild-type BRAF V600K target
        polynucleotide

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 34

```

```

agtaaaaata ggtgattttg gtctagctac agtgaaatct cgatggagtg ggtcccatca 60
gtttgaacag ttgtctggat ccattttgtg gatggtaaga attgaggcta 110

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 35
<211> LENGTH: 110
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic mutant BRAF V600R target
        polynucleotide

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 35

```

```

agtaaaaata ggtgattttg gtctagctac aaggaaatct cgatggagtg ggtcccatca 60
gtttgaacag ttgtctggat ccattttgtg gatggtaaga attgaggcta 110

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 36
<211> LENGTH: 921
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Deinococcus radiodurans
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Deinococcus radiodurans DNA polymerase (Dra)

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 36

```

```

Met Ala Asp Ala Ser Pro Ser Lys Pro Asp Ala Leu Val Leu
 1           5           10          15
Ile Asp Gly His Ala Leu Ala Phe Arg Ser Tyr Phe Ala Leu Pro Pro
 20          25          30
Leu Asn Asn Ser Lys Gly Glu Met Thr Asp Ala Ile Val Gly Phe Met
 35          40          45
Lys Leu Leu Leu Arg Leu Ala Arg Gln Lys Ser Asn Gln Val Ile Val
 50          55          60
Val Phe Asp Pro Pro Val Lys Thr Leu Arg His Glu Gln Tyr Glu Gly
 65          70          75          80
Tyr Lys Ser Gly Arg Ala Gln Thr Pro Glu Asp Leu Arg Gly Gln Ile
 85          90          95
Asn Arg Ile Arg Ala Leu Val Asp Ala Leu Gly Phe Pro Arg Leu Glu
100         105         110

```

Glu 115	Pro	Gly	Tyr	Glu	Ala	Asp	Asp	Val	Ile	Ala	Ser	Leu 125	Thr	Arg	Met
Ala 130	Gly	Lys	Gly	Tyr	Glu 135	Val	Arg	Ile	Val	Thr 140	Ser	Asp	Arg	Asp	
Ala 145	Tyr	Gln	Leu	Leu	Asp 150	Glu	His	Val	Lys	Val 155	Ile	Asn	Asp	Phe 160	
Ser	Leu	Ile	Gly	Pro 165	Ala	Gln	Val	Glu	Glu	Lys 170	Tyr	Gly	Val	Thr 175	Val
Arg	Gln	Trp	Val	Asp 180	Tyr	Arg	Ala	Leu	Thr	Gly 185	Asp	Ala	Ser	Asp 190	Asn
Ile	Pro	Gly	Ala	Lys	Gly 195	Ile	Gly 200	Pro	Lys	Thr	Ala 205	Lys	Leu	Leu	
Gln	Glu	Tyr	Gly	Thr	Leu 210	Glu	Lys 215	Val	Tyr	Glu	Ala 220	Ala	His	Ala	Gly
Thr 225	Leu	Lys	Pro	Asp 230	Gly	Thr	Arg	Lys	Lys	Leu 235	Leu	Asp	Ser	Glu	Glu 240
Asn	Val	Lys	Phe	Ser 245	His	Asp	Leu	Ser	Cys	Met 250	Val	Thr	Asp	Leu 255	Pro
Leu	Asp	Ile	Glu	Phe 260	Gly	Val	Arg	Arg 265	Leu	Pro	Asp	Asn	Pro	Leu 270	Val
Thr	Glu	Asp 275	Leu	Leu	Thr	Glu	Leu 280	Glu	Leu	His	Ser	Leu 285	Arg	Pro	Met
Ile 290	Leu	Gly	Leu	Asn	Gly 295	Pro	Glu	Gln	Asp	Gly 300	His	Ala	Pro	Asp	Asp
Leu 305	Leu	Glu	Arg	Glu	His 310	Ala	Gln	Thr	Pro	Glu 315	Glu	Asp	Glu	Ala	Ala 320
Ala	Leu	Pro	Ala	Phe 325	Ser	Ala	Pro	Glu	Leu	Ala 330	Glu	Trp	Gln	Thr 335	Pro
Ala	Glu	Gly	Ala	Val 340	Trp	Gly	Tyr	Val 345	Leu	Ser	Arg	Glu	Asp 350	Asp	Leu
Thr	Ala	Ala 355	Leu	Leu	Ala	Ala	Ala 360	Thr	Phe	Glu	Asp	Gly 365	Val	Ala	Arg
Pro	Ala	Arg	Val	Ser	Glu 370	Pro	Asp 375	Glu	Trp	Ala	Gln	Ala 380	Glu	Ala	Pro
Glu 385	Asn	Leu	Phe	Gly	Glu 390	Leu	Leu	Pro	Ser	Asp 395	Lys	Pro	Leu	Thr	Lys 400
Lys	Glu	Gln	Lys	Ala 405	Leu	Glu	Lys	Ala	Gln	Lys 410	Asp	Ala	Glu	Lys 415	Ala
Arg	Ala	Lys	Leu	Arg	Glu 420	Gln	Phe	Pro 425	Ala	Thr	Val	Asp	Glu	Ala	Glu
Phe	Val	Gly	Gln	Arg	Thr 435	Val	Thr	Ala 440	Ala	Ala	Ala	Lys 445	Ala	Leu	Ala
Ala	His	Leu	Ser	Val	Arg	Gly 450	Thr	Val 455	Val	Glu	Pro	Gly 460	Asp	Asp	Pro
Leu	Leu	Tyr	Ala	Tyr	Leu 465	Leu	Asp	Pro 470	Ala	Asn	Thr	Asn	Met	Pro	Val 480
Val	Ala	Lys	Arg	Tyr 485	Leu	Asp	Arg	Glu	Trp	Pro	Ala	Asp	Ala	Pro	Thr
Arg	Ala	Ala	Ile	Thr	Gly 500	His	Leu	Val 505	Arg	Glu	Leu	Pro	Pro	Leu	Leu
Asp	Asp	Ala	Arg	Arg	Lys	Met	Tyr 520	Asp	Glu	Met	Glu	Lys	Pro	Leu	Ser

-continued

Gly	Val	Leu	Gly	Arg	Met	Glu	Val	Arg	Gly	Val	Gln	Val	Asp	Ser	Asp
530						535					540				
Phe	Leu	Gln	Thr	Leu	Ser	Ile	Gln	Ala	Gly	Val	Arg	Leu	Ala	Asp	Leu
545					550					555					560
Glu	Ser	Gln	Ile	His	Glu	Tyr	Ala	Gly	Glu	Glu	Phe	His	Ile	Arg	Ser
				565					570					575	
Pro	Lys	Gln	Leu	Glu	Thr	Val	Leu	Tyr	Asp	Lys	Leu	Glu	Leu	Ala	Ser
			580					585					590		
Ser	Lys	Lys	Thr	Lys	Leu	Thr	Gly	Gln	Arg	Ser	Thr	Ala	Val	Ser	Ala
		595					600					605			
Leu	Glu	Pro	Leu	Arg	Asp	Ala	His	Pro	Ile	Ile	Pro	Leu	Val	Leu	Glu
610						615					620				
Phe	Arg	Glu	Leu	Asp	Lys	Leu	Arg	Gly	Thr	Tyr	Leu	Asp	Pro	Ile	Pro
625					630					635					640
Asn	Leu	Val	Asn	Pro	His	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu	His	Thr	Thr	Phe	Ala	Gln
				645					650					655	
Thr	Ala	Val	Ala	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Asn	Pro	Asn	Leu	Gln
			660					665					670		
Asn	Ile	Pro	Ile	Arg	Ser	Glu	Leu	Gly	Arg	Glu	Ile	Arg	Lys	Gly	Phe
		675					680					685			
Ile	Ala	Glu	Asp	Gly	Phe	Thr	Leu	Ile	Ala	Ala	Asp	Tyr	Ser	Gln	Ile
690						695					700				
Glu	Leu	Arg	Leu	Leu	Ala	His	Ile	Ala	Asp	Asp	Pro	Leu	Met	Gln	Gln
705					710					715					720
Ala	Phe	Val	Glu	Gly	Ala	Asp	Ile	His	Arg	Arg	Thr	Ala	Ala	Gln	Val
				725					730					735	
Leu	Gly	Leu	Asp	Glu	Ala	Thr	Val	Asp	Ala	Asn	Gln	Arg	Arg	Ala	Ala
			740					745					750		
Lys	Thr	Val	Asn	Phe	Gly	Val	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Met	Ser	Ala	His	Arg	Leu
		755					760					765			
Ser	Asn	Asp	Leu	Gly	Ile	Pro	Tyr	Ala	Glu	Ala	Ala	Thr	Phe	Ile	Glu
		770				775					780				
Ile	Tyr	Phe	Ala	Thr	Tyr	Pro	Gly	Ile	Arg	Arg	Tyr	Ile	Asn	His	Thr
785					790					795					800
Leu	Asp	Phe	Gly	Arg	Thr	His	Gly	Tyr	Val	Glu	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Arg
				805					810					815	
Arg	Arg	Tyr	Val	Pro	Gly	Leu	Ser	Ser	Arg	Asn	Arg	Val	Gln	Arg	Glu
				820				825					830		
Ala	Glu	Glu	Arg	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Asn	Met	Pro	Ile	Gln	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala
				835				840				845			
Asp	Ile	Met	Lys	Leu	Ala	Met	Val	Gln	Leu	Asp	Pro	Gln	Leu	Asp	Ala
		850				855					860				
Ile	Gly	Ala	Arg	Met	Leu	Leu	Gln	Val	His	Asp	Glu	Leu	Leu	Ile	Glu
865					870					875					880
Ala	Pro	Leu	Asp	Lys	Ala	Glu	Gln	Val	Ala	Ala	Leu	Thr	Lys	Lys	Val
				885					890					895	
Met	Glu	Asn	Val	Val	Gln	Leu	Lys	Val	Pro	Leu	Ala	Val	Glu	Val	Gly
			900					905					910		
Thr	Gly	Pro	Asn	Trp	Phe	Asp	Thr	Lys							
			915				920								

&lt;210&gt; SEQ ID NO 37

&lt;211&gt; LENGTH: 892

&lt;212&gt; TYPE: PRT

-continued

<213> ORGANISM: *Thermosipho africanus*

&lt;220&gt; FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: *Thermosipho africanus* DNA polymerase (Taf)

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 37

```

Met Gly Lys Met Phe Leu Phe Asp Gly Thr Gly Leu Val Tyr Arg Ala
 1             5             10             15
Phe Tyr Ala Ile Asp Gln Ser Leu Gln Thr Ser Ser Gly Leu His Thr
 20             25             30
Asn Ala Val Tyr Gly Leu Thr Lys Met Leu Ile Lys Phe Leu Lys Glu
 35             40             45
His Ile Ser Ile Gly Lys Asp Ala Cys Val Phe Val Leu Asp Ser Lys
 50             55             60
Gly Gly Ser Lys Lys Arg Lys Asp Ile Leu Glu Thr Tyr Lys Ala Asn
 65             70             75             80
Arg Pro Ser Thr Pro Asp Leu Leu Leu Glu Gln Ile Pro Tyr Val Glu
 85             90             95
Glu Leu Val Asp Ala Leu Gly Ile Lys Val Leu Lys Ile Glu Gly Phe
100             105             110
Glu Ala Asp Asp Ile Ile Ala Thr Leu Ser Lys Lys Phe Glu Ser Asp
115             120             125
Phe Glu Lys Val Asn Ile Ile Thr Gly Asp Lys Asp Leu Leu Gln Leu
130             135             140
Val Ser Asp Lys Val Phe Val Trp Arg Val Glu Arg Gly Ile Thr Asp
145             150             155             160
Leu Val Leu Tyr Asp Arg Asn Lys Val Ile Glu Lys Tyr Gly Ile Tyr
165             170             175
Pro Glu Gln Phe Lys Asp Tyr Leu Ser Leu Val Gly Asp Gln Ile Asp
180             185             190
Asn Ile Pro Gly Val Lys Gly Ile Gly Lys Lys Thr Ala Val Ser Leu
195             200             205
Leu Lys Lys Tyr Asn Ser Leu Glu Asn Val Leu Lys Asn Ile Asn Leu
210             215             220
Leu Thr Glu Lys Leu Arg Arg Leu Leu Glu Asp Ser Lys Glu Asp Leu
225             230             235             240
Gln Lys Ser Ile Glu Leu Val Glu Leu Ile Tyr Asp Val Pro Met Asp
245             250             255
Val Glu Lys Asp Glu Ile Ile Tyr Arg Gly Tyr Asn Pro Asp Lys Leu
260             265             270
Leu Lys Val Leu Lys Lys Tyr Glu Phe Ser Ser Ile Ile Lys Glu Leu
275             280             285
Asn Leu Gln Glu Lys Leu Glu Lys Glu Tyr Ile Leu Val Asp Asn Glu
290             295             300
Asp Lys Leu Lys Lys Leu Ala Glu Glu Ile Glu Lys Tyr Lys Thr Phe
305             310             315             320
Ser Ile Asp Thr Glu Thr Thr Ser Leu Asp Pro Phe Glu Ala Lys Leu
325             330             335
Val Gly Ile Ser Ile Ser Thr Met Glu Gly Lys Ala Tyr Tyr Ile Pro
340             345             350
Val Ser His Phe Gly Ala Lys Asn Ile Ser Lys Ser Leu Ile Asp Lys
355             360             365
Phe Leu Lys Gln Ile Leu Gln Glu Lys Asp Tyr Asn Ile Val Gly Gln
370             375             380
Asn Leu Lys Phe Asp Tyr Glu Ile Phe Lys Ser Met Gly Phe Ser Pro

```

-continued

---

385	390	395	400
Asn Val Pro His Phe Asp Thr Met Ile Ala Ala Tyr Leu Leu Asn Pro			
	405	410	415
Asp Glu Lys Arg Phe Asn Leu Glu Glu Leu Ser Leu Lys Tyr Leu Gly			
	420	425	430
Tyr Lys Met Ile Ser Phe Asp Glu Leu Val Asn Glu Asn Val Pro Leu			
	435	440	445
Phe Gly Asn Asp Phe Ser Tyr Val Pro Leu Glu Arg Ala Val Glu Tyr			
	450	455	460
Ser Cys Glu Asp Ala Asp Val Thr Tyr Arg Ile Phe Arg Lys Leu Gly			
	465	470	475
Arg Lys Ile Tyr Glu Asn Glu Met Glu Lys Leu Phe Tyr Glu Ile Glu			
	485	490	495
Met Pro Leu Ile Asp Val Leu Ser Glu Met Glu Leu Asn Gly Val Tyr			
	500	505	510
Phe Asp Glu Glu Tyr Leu Lys Glu Leu Ser Lys Lys Tyr Gln Glu Lys			
	515	520	525
Met Asp Gly Ile Lys Glu Lys Val Phe Glu Ile Ala Gly Glu Thr Phe			
	530	535	540
Asn Leu Asn Ser Ser Thr Gln Val Ala Tyr Ile Leu Phe Glu Lys Leu			
	545	550	555
Asn Ile Ala Pro Tyr Lys Lys Thr Ala Thr Gly Lys Phe Ser Thr Asn			
	565	570	575
Ala Glu Val Leu Glu Glu Leu Ser Lys Glu His Glu Ile Ala Lys Leu			
	580	585	590
Leu Leu Glu Tyr Arg Lys Tyr Gln Lys Leu Lys Ser Thr Tyr Ile Asp			
	595	600	605
Ser Ile Pro Leu Ser Ile Asn Arg Lys Thr Asn Arg Val His Thr Thr			
	610	615	620
Phe His Gln Thr Gly Thr Ser Thr Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Ser Asn Pro			
	625	630	635
Asn Leu Gln Asn Leu Pro Thr Arg Ser Glu Glu Gly Lys Glu Ile Arg			
	645	650	655
Lys Ala Val Arg Pro Gln Arg Gln Asp Trp Trp Ile Leu Gly Ala Asp			
	660	665	670
Tyr Ser Gln Ile Glu Leu Arg Val Leu Ala His Val Ser Lys Asp Glu			
	675	680	685
Asn Leu Leu Lys Ala Phe Lys Glu Asp Leu Asp Ile His Thr Ile Thr			
	690	695	700
Ala Ala Lys Ile Phe Gly Val Ser Glu Met Phe Val Ser Glu Gln Met			
	705	710	715
Arg Arg Val Gly Lys Met Val Asn Phe Ala Ile Ile Tyr Gly Val Ser			
	725	730	735
Pro Tyr Gly Leu Ser Lys Arg Ile Gly Leu Ser Val Ser Glu Thr Lys			
	740	745	750
Lys Ile Ile Asp Asn Tyr Phe Arg Tyr Tyr Lys Gly Val Phe Glu Tyr			
	755	760	765
Leu Lys Arg Met Lys Asp Glu Ala Arg Lys Lys Gly Tyr Val Thr Thr			
	770	775	780
Leu Phe Gly Arg Arg Arg Tyr Ile Pro Gln Leu Arg Ser Lys Asn Gly			
	785	790	795
Asn Arg Val Gln Glu Gly Glu Arg Ile Ala Val Asn Thr Pro Ile Gln			
	805	810	815

-continued

---

Gly Thr Ala Ala Asp Ile Ile Lys Ile Ala Met Ile Asn Ile His Asn  
                   820                  825                  830

Arg Leu Lys Lys Glu Asn Leu Arg Ser Lys Met Ile Leu Gln Val His  
                   835                  840                  845

Asp Glu Leu Val Phe Glu Val Pro Asp Asn Glu Leu Glu Ile Val Lys  
                   850                  855                  860

Asp Leu Val Arg Asp Glu Met Glu Asn Ala Val Lys Leu Asp Val Pro  
 865                  870                  875                  880

Leu Lys Val Asp Val Tyr Tyr Gly Lys Glu Trp Glu  
                   885                  890

<210> SEQ ID NO 38  
 <211> LENGTH: 893  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Thermotoga maritima  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Thermotoga maritima DNA polymerase (Tma)

<400> SEQUENCE: 38

Met Ala Arg Leu Phe Leu Phe Asp Gly Thr Ala Leu Ala Tyr Arg Ala  
 1                  5                  10                  15

Tyr Tyr Ala Leu Asp Arg Ser Leu Ser Thr Ser Thr Gly Ile Pro Thr  
 20                  25                  30

Asn Ala Thr Tyr Gly Val Ala Arg Met Leu Val Arg Phe Ile Lys Asp  
 35                  40                  45

His Ile Ile Val Gly Lys Asp Tyr Val Ala Val Ala Phe Asp Lys Lys  
 50                  55                  60

Ala Ala Thr Phe Arg His Lys Leu Leu Glu Thr Tyr Lys Ala Gln Arg  
 65                  70                  75                  80

Pro Lys Thr Pro Asp Leu Leu Ile Gln Gln Leu Pro Tyr Ile Lys Lys  
                   85                  90                  95

Leu Val Glu Ala Leu Gly Met Lys Val Leu Glu Val Glu Gly Tyr Glu  
 100                  105                  110

Ala Asp Asp Ile Ile Ala Thr Leu Ala Val Lys Gly Leu Pro Leu Phe  
 115                  120                  125

Asp Glu Ile Phe Ile Val Thr Gly Asp Lys Asp Met Leu Gln Leu Val  
 130                  135                  140

Asn Glu Lys Ile Lys Val Trp Arg Ile Val Lys Gly Ile Ser Asp Leu  
 145                  150                  155                  160

Glu Leu Tyr Asp Ala Gln Lys Val Lys Glu Lys Tyr Gly Val Glu Pro  
                   165                  170                  175

Gln Gln Ile Pro Asp Leu Leu Ala Leu Thr Gly Asp Glu Ile Asp Asn  
 180                  185                  190

Ile Pro Gly Val Thr Gly Ile Gly Glu Lys Thr Ala Val Gln Leu Leu  
 195                  200                  205

Glu Lys Tyr Lys Asp Leu Glu Asp Ile Leu Asn His Val Arg Glu Leu  
 210                  215                  220

Pro Gln Lys Val Arg Lys Ala Leu Leu Arg Asp Arg Glu Asn Ala Ile  
 225                  230                  235                  240

Leu Ser Lys Lys Leu Ala Ile Leu Glu Thr Asn Val Pro Ile Glu Ile  
                   245                  250                  255

Asn Trp Glu Glu Leu Arg Tyr Gln Gly Tyr Asp Arg Glu Lys Leu Leu  
 260                  265                  270

Pro Leu Leu Lys Glu Leu Glu Phe Ala Ser Ile Met Lys Glu Leu Gln  
 275                  280                  285



-continued

---

Leu Tyr Glu Glu Ser Glu Pro Val Gly Tyr Arg Ile Val Lys Asp Leu  
 290 295 300  
 Val Glu Phe Glu Lys Leu Ile Glu Lys Leu Arg Glu Ser Pro Ser Phe  
 305 310 315 320  
 Ala Ile Asp Leu Glu Thr Ser Ser Leu Asp Pro Phe Asp Cys Asp Ile  
 325 330 335  
 Val Gly Ile Ser Val Ser Phe Lys Pro Lys Glu Ala Tyr Tyr Ile Pro  
 340 345 350  
 Leu His His Arg Asn Ala Gln Asn Leu Asp Glu Lys Glu Val Leu Lys  
 355 360 365  
 Lys Leu Lys Glu Ile Leu Glu Asp Pro Gly Ala Lys Ile Val Gly Gln  
 370 375 380  
 Asn Leu Lys Phe Asp Tyr Lys Val Leu Met Val Lys Gly Val Glu Pro  
 385 390 395 400  
 Val Pro Pro Tyr Phe Asp Thr Met Ile Ala Ala Tyr Leu Leu Glu Pro  
 405 410 415  
 Asn Glu Lys Lys Phe Asn Leu Asp Asp Leu Ala Leu Lys Phe Leu Gly  
 420 425 430  
 Tyr Lys Met Thr Ser Tyr Gln Glu Leu Met Ser Phe Ser Phe Pro Leu  
 435 440 445  
 Phe Gly Phe Ser Phe Ala Asp Val Pro Val Glu Lys Ala Ala Asn Tyr  
 450 455 460  
 Ser Cys Glu Asp Ala Asp Ile Thr Tyr Arg Leu Tyr Lys Thr Leu Ser  
 465 470 475 480  
 Leu Lys Leu His Glu Ala Asp Leu Glu Asn Val Phe Tyr Lys Ile Glu  
 485 490 495  
 Met Pro Leu Val Asn Val Leu Ala Arg Met Glu Leu Asn Gly Val Tyr  
 500 505 510  
 Val Asp Thr Glu Phe Leu Lys Lys Leu Ser Glu Glu Tyr Gly Lys Lys  
 515 520 525  
 Leu Glu Glu Leu Ala Glu Glu Ile Tyr Arg Ile Ala Gly Glu Pro Phe  
 530 535 540  
 Asn Ile Asn Ser Pro Lys Gln Val Ser Arg Ile Leu Phe Glu Lys Leu  
 545 550 555 560  
 Gly Ile Lys Pro Arg Gly Lys Thr Thr Lys Thr Gly Asp Tyr Ser Thr  
 565 570 575  
 Arg Ile Glu Val Leu Glu Glu Leu Ala Gly Glu His Glu Ile Ile Pro  
 580 585 590  
 Leu Ile Leu Glu Tyr Arg Lys Ile Gln Lys Leu Lys Ser Thr Tyr Ile  
 595 600 605  
 Asp Ala Leu Pro Lys Met Val Asn Pro Lys Thr Gly Arg Ile His Ala  
 610 615 620  
 Ser Phe Asn Gln Thr Gly Thr Ala Thr Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Ser Asp  
 625 630 635 640  
 Pro Asn Leu Gln Asn Leu Pro Thr Lys Ser Glu Glu Gly Lys Glu Ile  
 645 650 655  
 Arg Lys Ala Ile Val Pro Gln Asp Pro Asn Trp Trp Ile Val Ser Ala  
 660 665 670  
 Asp Tyr Ser Gln Ile Glu Leu Arg Ile Leu Ala His Leu Ser Gly Asp  
 675 680 685  
 Glu Asn Leu Leu Arg Ala Phe Glu Glu Gly Ile Asp Val His Thr Leu  
 690 695 700

-continued

---

Thr Ala Ser Arg Ile Phe Asn Val Lys Pro Glu Glu Val Thr Glu Glu  
 705 710 715 720  
 Met Arg Arg Ala Gly Lys Met Val Asn Phe Ser Ile Ile Tyr Gly Val  
 725 730 735  
 Thr Pro Tyr Gly Leu Ser Val Arg Leu Gly Val Pro Val Lys Glu Ala  
 740 745 750  
 Glu Lys Met Ile Val Asn Tyr Phe Val Leu Tyr Pro Lys Val Arg Asp  
 755 760 765  
 Tyr Ile Gln Arg Val Val Ser Glu Ala Lys Glu Lys Gly Tyr Val Arg  
 770 775 780  
 Thr Leu Phe Gly Arg Lys Arg Asp Ile Pro Gln Leu Met Ala Arg Asp  
 785 790 795 800  
 Arg Asn Thr Gln Ala Glu Gly Glu Arg Ile Ala Ile Asn Thr Pro Ile  
 805 810 815  
 Gln Gly Thr Ala Ala Asp Ile Ile Lys Leu Ala Met Ile Glu Ile Asp  
 820 825 830  
 Arg Glu Leu Lys Glu Arg Lys Met Arg Ser Lys Met Ile Ile Gln Val  
 835 840 845  
 His Asp Glu Leu Val Phe Glu Val Pro Asn Glu Glu Lys Asp Ala Leu  
 850 855 860  
 Val Glu Leu Val Lys Asp Arg Met Thr Asn Val Val Lys Leu Ser Val  
 865 870 875 880  
 Pro Leu Glu Val Asp Val Thr Ile Gly Lys Thr Trp Ser  
 885 890

&lt;210&gt; SEQ ID NO 39

&lt;211&gt; LENGTH: 893

&lt;212&gt; TYPE: PRT

&lt;213&gt; ORGANISM: Thermotoga neopolitana

&lt;220&gt; FEATURE:

&lt;223&gt; OTHER INFORMATION: Thermotoga neopolitana DNA polymerase (Tne)

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 39

Met Ala Arg Leu Phe Leu Phe Asp Gly Thr Ala Leu Ala Tyr Arg Ala  
 1 5 10 15  
 Tyr Tyr Ala Leu Asp Arg Ser Leu Ser Thr Ser Thr Gly Ile Pro Thr  
 20 25 30  
 Asn Ala Val Tyr Gly Val Ala Arg Met Leu Val Lys Phe Ile Lys Glu  
 35 40 45  
 His Ile Ile Pro Glu Lys Asp Tyr Ala Ala Val Ala Phe Asp Lys Lys  
 50 55 60  
 Ala Ala Thr Phe Arg His Lys Leu Leu Val Ser Asp Lys Ala Gln Arg  
 65 70 75 80  
 Pro Lys Thr Pro Ala Leu Leu Val Gln Gln Leu Pro Tyr Ile Lys Arg  
 85 90 95  
 Leu Ile Glu Ala Leu Gly Phe Lys Val Leu Glu Leu Glu Gly Tyr Glu  
 100 105 110  
 Ala Asp Asp Ile Ile Ala Thr Leu Ala Val Arg Ala Ala Arg Phe Leu  
 115 120 125  
 Met Arg Phe Ser Leu Ile Thr Gly Asp Lys Asp Met Leu Gln Leu Val  
 130 135 140  
 Asn Glu Lys Ile Lys Val Trp Arg Ile Val Lys Gly Ile Ser Asp Leu  
 145 150 155 160  
 Glu Leu Tyr Asp Ser Lys Lys Val Lys Glu Arg Tyr Gly Val Glu Pro  
 165 170 175

His 180	Gln	Ile	Pro 180	Asp	Leu	Leu	Ala	Leu 185	Thr	Gly	Asp	Asp	Ile 190	Asn	
Ile	Pro	Gly 195	Val	Thr	Gly	Ile	Gly 200	Glu	Lys	Thr	Ala	Val 205	Gln	Leu	Leu
Gly	Lys	Tyr 210	Arg	Asn	Leu	Glu	Tyr 215	Ile	Leu	Glu	His 220	Ala	Arg	Glu	Leu
Pro 225	Gln	Arg	Val	Arg	Lys 230	Ala	Leu	Leu	Arg	Asp 235	Arg	Glu	Val	Ala	Ile 240
Leu	Ser	Lys	Lys	Leu 245	Ala	Thr	Leu	Val	Thr 250	Asn	Ala	Pro	Val	Glu	Val 255
Asp	Trp	Glu	Glu 260	Met	Lys	Tyr	Arg	Gly 265	Tyr	Asp	Lys	Arg	Lys 270	Leu	Leu
Pro	Ile	Leu	Lys 275	Glu	Leu	Glu	Phe 280	Ala	Ser	Ile	Met	Lys 285	Glu	Leu	Gln
Leu	Tyr	Glu	Glu 290	Ala	Glu	Pro 295	Thr	Gly	Tyr	Glu	Ile 300	Val	Lys	Asp	His
Lys 305	Thr	Phe	Glu	Asp	Leu 310	Ile	Glu	Lys	Leu	Lys 315	Glu	Val	Pro	Ser	Phe 320
Ala	Leu	Asp	Leu 325	Glu	Thr	Ser	Ser	Leu	Asp 330	Pro	Phe	Asn	Cys	Glu	Ile 335
Val	Gly	Ile	Ser 340	Val	Ser	Phe	Lys	Pro 345	Lys	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Tyr 350	Ile	Pro
Leu	His	His 355	Arg	Asn	Ala	His	Asn 360	Leu	Asp	Glu	Thr	Leu 365	Val	Leu	Ser
Lys	Leu	Lys 370	Glu	Ile	Leu	Glu	Asp 375	Pro	Ser	Ser	Lys 380	Ile	Val	Gly	Gln
Asn 385	Leu	Lys	Tyr	Asp	Tyr 390	Lys	Val	Leu	Met	Val 395	Lys	Gly	Ile	Ser	Pro 400
Val	Tyr	Pro	His 405	Phe	Asp	Thr	Met	Ile	Ala 410	Ala	Tyr	Leu	Leu	Glu	Pro 415
Asn	Glu	Lys	Lys 420	Phe	Asn	Leu	Glu	Asp 425	Leu	Ser	Leu	Lys	Phe	Leu	Gly
Tyr	Lys	Met	Thr 435	Ser	Tyr	Gln	Glu	Leu 440	Met	Ser	Phe	Ser 445	Ser	Pro	Leu
Phe	Gly	Phe 450	Ser	Phe	Ala	Asp 455	Val	Pro	Val	Asp	Lys 460	Ala	Ala	Glu	Tyr
Ser 465	Cys	Glu	Asp	Ala	Asp 470	Ile	Thr	Tyr	Arg	Leu	Tyr	Lys	Ile	Leu	Ser 480
Met	Lys	Leu	His 485	Glu	Ala	Glu	Leu	Glu	Asn 490	Val	Phe	Tyr	Arg	Ile	Glu 495
Met	Pro	Leu	Val 500	Asn	Val	Leu	Ala	Arg 505	Met	Glu	Phe	Asn	Trp	Val	Tyr
Val	Asp	Thr 515	Glu	Phe	Leu	Lys	Lys 520	Leu	Ser	Glu	Glu	Tyr 525	Gly	Lys	Lys
Leu	Glu	Glu	Leu 530	Ala	Glu	Lys 535	Ile	Tyr	Gln	Ile	Ala 540	Gly	Glu	Pro	Phe
Asn 545	Ile	Asn	Ser	Pro	Lys 550	Gln	Val	Ser	Asn	Ile 555	Leu	Phe	Glu	Lys	Leu 560
Gly	Ile	Lys	Pro 565	Arg	Gly	Lys	Thr	Thr	Lys 570	Thr	Gly	Asp	Tyr	Ser	Thr 575
Arg	Ile	Glu	Val 580	Leu	Glu	Glu	Ile	Ala 585	Asn	Glu	His	Glu	Ile	Val	Pro 590
Leu	Ile	Leu	Glu	Phe	Arg	Lys	Ile	Leu	Lys	Leu	Lys	Ser	Thr	Tyr	Ile

-continued

595					600					605					
Asp	Thr	Leu	Pro	Lys	Leu	Val	Asn	Pro	Lys	Thr	Gly	Arg	Phe	His	Ala
610					615					620					
Ser	Phe	His	Gln	Thr	Gly	Thr	Ala	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser	Ser	Asp
625					630					635					640
Pro	Asn	Leu	Gln	Asn	Leu	Pro	Thr	Lys	Ser	Glu	Glu	Gly	Lys	Glu	Ile
				645					650					655	
Arg	Lys	Ala	Ile	Val	Pro	Gln	Asp	Pro	Asp	Trp	Trp	Ile	Val	Ser	Ala
				660					665					670	
Asp	Tyr	Ser	Gln	Ile	Glu	Leu	Arg	Ile	Leu	Ala	His	Leu	Ser	Gly	Asp
				675					680					685	
Glu	Asn	Leu	Val	Lys	Ala	Phe	Glu	Glu	Gly	Ile	Asp	Val	His	Thr	Leu
690					695					700					
Thr	Ala	Ser	Arg	Ile	Tyr	Asn	Val	Lys	Pro	Glu	Glu	Val	Asn	Glu	Glu
705					710					715					720
Met	Arg	Arg	Val	Gly	Lys	Met	Val	Asn	Phe	Ser	Ile	Ile	Tyr	Gly	Val
				725					730					735	
Thr	Pro	Tyr	Gly	Leu	Ser	Val	Arg	Leu	Gly	Ile	Pro	Val	Lys	Glu	Ala
				740					745					750	
Glu	Lys	Met	Ile	Ile	Ser	Tyr	Phe	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Pro	Lys	Val	Arg	Ser
				755					760					765	
Tyr	Ile	Gln	Gln	Val	Val	Ala	Glu	Ala	Lys	Glu	Lys	Gly	Tyr	Val	Arg
770					775					780					
Thr	Leu	Phe	Gly	Arg	Lys	Arg	Asp	Ile	Pro	Gln	Leu	Met	Ala	Arg	Asp
785					790					795					800
Lys	Asn	Thr	Gln	Ser	Glu	Gly	Glu	Arg	Ile	Ala	Ile	Asn	Thr	Pro	Ile
				805					810					815	
Gln	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Asp	Ile	Ile	Lys	Leu	Ala	Met	Ile	Asp	Ile	Asp
				820					825					830	
Glu	Glu	Leu	Arg	Lys	Arg	Asn	Met	Lys	Ser	Arg	Met	Ile	Ile	Gln	Val
				835					840					845	
His	Asp	Glu	Leu	Val	Phe	Glu	Val	Pro	Asp	Glu	Glu	Lys	Glu	Glu	Leu
850					855					860					
Val	Asp	Leu	Val	Lys	Asn	Lys	Met	Thr	Asn	Val	Val	Lys	Leu	Ser	Val
865					870					875					880
Pro	Leu	Glu	Val	Asp	Ile	Ser	Ile	Gly	Lys	Ser	Trp	Ser			
				885					890						
<210> SEQ ID NO 40															
<211> LENGTH: 876															
<212> TYPE: PRT															
<213> ORGANISM: Bacillus stearothermophilus															
<220> FEATURE:															
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Bacillus stearothermophilus DNA polymerase (Bst)															
<400> SEQUENCE: 40															
Met	Lys	Asn	Lys	Leu	Val	Leu	Ile	Asp	Gly	Asn	Ser	Val	Ala	Tyr	Arg
1				5					10					15	
Ala	Phe	Phe	Ala	Leu	Pro	Leu	Leu	His	Asn	Asp	Lys	Gly	Ile	His	Thr
				20					25					30	
Asn	Ala	Val	Tyr	Gly	Phe	Thr	Met	Met	Leu	Asn	Lys	Ile	Leu	Ala	Glu
				35					40					45	
Glu	Gln	Pro	Thr	His	Ile	Leu	Val	Ala	Phe	Asp	Ala	Gly	Lys	Thr	Thr
50					55					60					

-continued

---

Phe	Arg	His	Glu	Thr	Phe	Gln	Asp	Tyr	Lys	Gly	Gly	Arg	Gln	Gln	Thr	65	70	75	80	
Pro	Pro	Glu	Leu	Ser	Glu	Gln	Phe	Pro	Leu	Leu	Arg	Glu	Leu	Leu	Lys	85	90	95		
Ala	Tyr	Arg	Ile	Pro	Ala	Tyr	Glu	Leu	Asp	His	Tyr	Glu	Ala	Asp	Asp	100	105	110		
Ile	Ile	Gly	Thr	Met	Ala	Ala	Arg	Ala	Glu	Arg	Glu	Gly	Phe	Ala	Val	115	120	125		
Lys	Val	Ile	Ser	Gly	Asp	Arg	Asp	Leu	Thr	Gln	Leu	Ala	Ser	Pro	Gln	130	135	140		
Val	Thr	Val	Glu	Ile	Thr	Lys	Lys	Gly	Ile	Thr	Asp	Ile	Glu	Ser	Tyr	145	150	155	160	
Thr	Pro	Glu	Thr	Val	Val	Glu	Lys	Tyr	Gly	Leu	Thr	Pro	Glu	Gln	Ile	165	170		175	
Val	Asp	Leu	Lys	Gly	Leu	Met	Gly	Asp	Lys	Ser	Asp	Asn	Ile	Pro	Gly	180	185		190	
Val	Pro	Gly	Ile	Gly	Glu	Lys	Thr	Ala	Val	Lys	Leu	Leu	Lys	Gln	Phe	195	200		205	
Gly	Thr	Val	Glu	Asn	Val	Leu	Ala	Ser	Ile	Asp	Glu	Ile	Lys	Gly	Glu	210	215		220	
Lys	Leu	Lys	Glu	Asn	Leu	Arg	Gln	Tyr	Arg	Asp	Leu	Ala	Leu	Leu	Ser	225	230		235	240
Lys	Gln	Leu	Ala	Ala	Ile	Cys	Arg	Asp	Ala	Pro	Val	Glu	Leu	Thr	Leu	245	250		255	
Asp	Asp	Ile	Val	Tyr	Lys	Gly	Glu	Asp	Arg	Glu	Lys	Val	Val	Ala	Leu	260	265		270	
Phe	Gln	Glu	Leu	Gly	Phe	Gln	Ser	Phe	Leu	Asp	Lys	Met	Ala	Val	Gln	275	280		285	
Thr	Asp	Glu	Gly	Glu	Lys	Pro	Leu	Ala	Gly	Met	Asp	Phe	Ala	Ile	Ala	290	295		300	
Asp	Ser	Val	Thr	Asp	Glu	Met	Leu	Ala	Asp	Lys	Ala	Ala	Leu	Val	Val	305	310		315	320
Glu	Val	Val	Gly	Asp	Asn	Tyr	His	His	Ala	Pro	Ile	Val	Gly	Ile	Ala	325	330		335	
Leu	Ala	Asn	Glu	Arg	Gly	Arg	Phe	Phe	Leu	Arg	Pro	Glu	Thr	Ala	Leu	340	345		350	
Ala	Asp	Pro	Lys	Phe	Leu	Ala	Trp	Leu	Gly	Asp	Glu	Thr	Lys	Lys	Lys	355	360		365	
Thr	Met	Phe	Asp	Ser	Lys	Arg	Ala	Ala	Val	Ala	Leu	Lys	Trp	Lys	Gly	370	375		380	
Ile	Glu	Leu	Arg	Gly	Val	Val	Phe	Asp	Leu	Leu	Leu	Ala	Ala	Tyr	Leu	385	390		395	400
Leu	Asp	Pro	Ala	Gln	Ala	Ala	Gly	Asp	Val	Ala	Ala	Val	Ala	Lys	Met	405	410		415	
His	Gln	Tyr	Glu	Ala	Val	Arg	Ser	Asp	Glu	Ala	Val	Tyr	Gly	Lys	Gly	420	425		430	
Ala	Lys	Arg	Thr	Val	Pro	Asp	Glu	Pro	Thr	Leu	Ala	Glu	His	Leu	Ala	435	440		445	
Arg	Lys	Ala	Ala	Ala	Ile	Trp	Ala	Leu	Glu	Glu	Pro	Leu	Met	Asp	Glu	450	455		460	
Leu	Arg	Arg	Asn	Glu	Gln	Asp	Arg	Leu	Leu	Thr	Glu	Leu	Glu	Gln	Pro	465	470		475	480
Leu	Ala	Gly	Ile	Leu	Ala	Asn	Met	Glu	Phe	Thr	Gly	Val	Lys	Val	Asp					

-continued

485					490					495					
Thr	Lys	Arg	Leu	Glu	Gln	Met	Gly	Ala	Glu	Leu	Thr	Glu	Gln	Leu	Gln
			500					505					510		
Ala	Val	Glu	Arg	Arg	Ile	Tyr	Glu	Leu	Ala	Gly	Gln	Glu	Phe	Asn	Ile
		515					520					525			
Asn	Ser	Pro	Lys	Gln	Leu	Gly	Thr	Val	Leu	Phe	Asp	Lys	Leu	Gln	Leu
		530				535					540				
Pro	Val	Leu	Lys	Lys	Thr	Lys	Thr	Gly	Tyr	Ser	Thr	Ser	Ala	Asp	Val
		545				550					555				560
Leu	Glu	Lys	Leu	Ala	Pro	His	His	Glu	Ile	Val	Glu	His	Ile	Leu	His
			565					570					575		
Tyr	Arg	Gln	Leu	Gly	Lys	Leu	Gln	Ser	Thr	Tyr	Ile	Glu	Gly	Leu	Leu
			580					585					590		
Lys	Val	Val	His	Pro	Val	Thr	Gly	Lys	Val	His	Thr	Met	Phe	Asn	Gln
		595					600					605			
Ala	Leu	Thr	Gln	Thr	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser	Val	Glu	Pro	Asn	Leu	Gln
		610				615					620				
Asn	Ile	Pro	Ile	Arg	Leu	Glu	Glu	Gly	Arg	Lys	Ile	Arg	Gln	Ala	Phe
		625				630					635				640
Val	Pro	Ser	Glu	Pro	Asp	Trp	Leu	Ile	Phe	Ala	Ala	Asp	Tyr	Ser	Gln
			645					650						655	
Ile	Glu	Leu	Arg	Val	Leu	Ala	His	Ile	Ala	Glu	Asp	Asp	Asn	Leu	Ile
		660					665						670		
Glu	Ala	Phe	Arg	Arg	Gly	Leu	Asp	Ile	His	Thr	Lys	Thr	Ala	Met	Asp
		675					680					685			
Ile	Phe	His	Val	Ser	Glu	Glu	Asp	Val	Thr	Ala	Asn	Met	Arg	Arg	Gln
		690				695					700				
Ala	Lys	Ala	Val	Asn	Phe	Gly	Ile	Val	Tyr	Gly	Ile	Ser	Asp	Tyr	Gly
		705				710					715				720
Leu	Ala	Gln	Asn	Leu	Asn	Ile	Thr	Arg	Lys	Glu	Ala	Ala	Glu	Phe	Ile
			725					730						735	
Glu	Arg	Tyr	Phe	Ala	Ser	Phe	Pro	Gly	Val	Lys	Gln	Tyr	Met	Asp	Asn
			740					745					750		
Ile	Val	Gln	Glu	Ala	Lys	Gln	Lys	Gly	Tyr	Val	Thr	Thr	Leu	Leu	His
		755					760					765			
Arg	Arg	Arg	Tyr	Leu	Pro	Asp	Ile	Thr	Ser	Arg	Asn	Phe	Asn	Val	Arg
		770				775					780				
Ser	Phe	Ala	Glu	Arg	Thr	Ala	Met	Asn	Thr	Pro	Ile	Gln	Gly	Ser	Ala
		785				790					795				800
Ala	Asp	Ile	Ile	Lys	Lys	Ala	Met	Ile	Asp	Leu	Ser	Val	Arg	Leu	Arg
			805					810						815	
Glu	Glu	Arg	Leu	Gln	Ala	Arg	Leu	Leu	Gln	Val	His	Asp	Glu	Leu	
			820				825					830			
Ile	Leu	Glu	Ala	Pro	Lys	Glu	Glu	Ile	Glu	Arg	Leu	Cys	Arg	Leu	Val
		835					840					845			
Pro	Glu	Val	Met	Glu	Gln	Ala	Val	Ala	Leu	Arg	Val	Pro	Leu	Lys	Val
		850				855					860				
Asp	Tyr	His	Tyr	Gly	Pro	Thr	Trp	Tyr	Asp	Ala	Lys				
		865				870					875				

&lt;210&gt; SEQ ID NO 41

&lt;211&gt; LENGTH: 877

&lt;212&gt; TYPE: PRT

&lt;213&gt; ORGANISM: Bacillus caldotenax

-continued

&lt;220&gt; FEATURE:

&lt;223&gt; OTHER INFORMATION: Bacillus caldotenax DNA polymerase (Bca)

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 41

```

Met Lys Lys Lys Leu Val Leu Ile Asp Gly Ser Ser Val Ala Tyr Arg
 1           5           10           15

Ala Phe Phe Ala Leu Pro Leu Leu His Asn Asp Lys Gly Ile His Thr
 20           25           30

Asn Ala Val Tyr Gly Phe Thr Met Met Leu Asn Lys Ile Leu Ala Glu
 35           40           45

Glu Glu Pro Thr His Met Leu Val Ala Phe Asp Ala Gly Lys Thr Thr
 50           55           60

Phe Arg His Glu Ala Phe Gln Glu Tyr Lys Gly Gly Arg Gln Gln Thr
 65           70           75           80

Pro Pro Glu Leu Ser Glu Gln Phe Pro Leu Leu Arg Glu Leu Leu Arg
 85           90           95

Ala Tyr Arg Ile Pro Ala Tyr Glu Leu Glu Asn Tyr Glu Ala Asp Asp
100           105           110

Ile Ile Gly Thr Leu Ala Ala Arg Ala Glu Gln Glu Gly Phe Glu Val
115           120           125

Lys Val Ile Ser Gly Asp Arg Asp Leu Thr Gln Leu Ala Ser Pro His
130           135           140

Val Thr Val Asp Ile Thr Lys Lys Gly Ile Thr Asp Ile Glu Pro Tyr
145           150           155           160

Thr Pro Glu Ala Val Arg Glu Lys Tyr Gly Leu Thr Pro Glu Gln Ile
165           170           175

Val Asp Leu Lys Gly Leu Met Gly Asp Lys Ser Asp Asn Ile Pro Gly
180           185           190

Val Pro Gly Ile Gly Glu Lys Thr Ala Val Lys Leu Leu Arg Gln Phe
195           200           205

Gly Thr Val Glu Asn Val Leu Ala Ser Ile Asp Glu Ile Lys Gly Glu
210           215           220

Lys Leu Lys Glu Thr Leu Arg Gln His Arg Glu Met Ala Leu Leu Ser
225           230           235           240

Lys Lys Leu Ala Ala Ile Arg Arg Asp Ala Pro Val Glu Leu Ser Leu
245           250           255

Asp Asp Ile Ala Tyr Gln Gly Glu Asp Arg Glu Lys Val Val Ala Leu
260           265           270

Phe Lys Glu Leu Gly Phe Gln Ser Phe Leu Glu Lys Met Glu Ser Pro
275           280           285

Ser Ser Glu Glu Glu Lys Pro Leu Ala Lys Met Ala Phe Thr Leu Ala
290           295           300

Asp Arg Val Thr Glu Glu Met Leu Ala Asp Lys Ala Ala Leu Val Val
305           310           315           320

Glu Val Val Glu Glu Asn Tyr His Asp Ala Pro Ile Val Gly Ile Ala
325           330           335

Val Val Asn Glu His Gly Arg Phe Phe Leu Arg Pro Glu Thr Ala Leu
340           345           350

Ala Asp Pro Gln Phe Val Ala Trp Leu Gly Asp Glu Thr Lys Lys Lys
355           360           365

Ser Met Phe Asp Ser Lys Arg Ala Ala Val Ala Leu Lys Trp Lys Gly
370           375           380

Ile Glu Leu Cys Gly Val Ser Phe Asp Leu Leu Leu Ala Ala Tyr Leu
385           390           395           400

```

-continued

---

Leu Asp Pro Ala Gln Gly Val Asp Asp Val Ala Ala Ala Lys Met  
 405 410 415  
 Lys Gln Tyr Glu Ala Val Arg Pro Asp Glu Ala Val Tyr Gly Lys Gly  
 420 425 430  
 Ala Lys Arg Ala Val Pro Asp Glu Pro Val Leu Ala Glu His Leu Val  
 435 440 445  
 Arg Lys Ala Ala Ala Ile Trp Ala Leu Glu Arg Pro Phe Leu Asp Glu  
 450 455 460  
 Leu Arg Arg Asn Glu Gln Asp Arg Leu Leu Val Glu Leu Glu Gln Pro  
 465 470 475 480  
 Leu Ser Ser Ile Leu Ala Glu Met Glu Phe Ala Gly Val Lys Val Asp  
 485 490 495  
 Thr Lys Arg Leu Glu Gln Met Gly Glu Glu Leu Ala Glu Gln Leu Arg  
 500 505 510  
 Thr Val Glu Gln Arg Ile Tyr Glu Leu Ala Gly Gln Glu Phe Asn Ile  
 515 520 525  
 Asn Ser Pro Lys Gln Leu Gly Val Ile Leu Phe Glu Lys Leu Gln Leu  
 530 535 540  
 Pro Val Leu Lys Lys Ser Lys Thr Gly Tyr Ser Thr Ser Ala Asp Val  
 545 550 555 560  
 Leu Glu Lys Leu Ala Pro Tyr His Glu Ile Val Glu Asn Ile Leu Gln  
 565 570 575  
 His Tyr Arg Gln Leu Gly Lys Leu Gln Ser Thr Tyr Ile Glu Gly Leu  
 580 585 590  
 Leu Lys Val Val Arg Pro Asp Thr Lys Lys Val His Thr Ile Phe Asn  
 595 600 605  
 Gln Ala Leu Thr Gln Thr Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Thr Glu Pro Asn Leu  
 610 615 620  
 Gln Asn Ile Pro Ile Arg Leu Glu Glu Gly Arg Lys Ile Arg Gln Ala  
 625 630 635 640  
 Phe Val Pro Ser Glu Ser Asp Trp Leu Ile Phe Ala Ala Asp Tyr Ser  
 645 650 655  
 Gln Ile Glu Leu Arg Val Leu Ala His Ile Ala Glu Asp Asp Asn Leu  
 660 665 670  
 Met Glu Ala Phe Arg Arg Asp Leu Asp Ile His Thr Lys Thr Ala Met  
 675 680 685  
 Asp Ile Phe Gln Val Ser Glu Asp Glu Val Thr Pro Asn Met Arg Arg  
 690 695 700  
 Gln Ala Lys Ala Val Asn Phe Gly Ile Val Tyr Gly Ile Ser Asp Tyr  
 705 710 715 720  
 Gly Leu Ala Gln Asn Leu Asn Ile Ser Arg Lys Glu Ala Ala Glu Phe  
 725 730 735  
 Ile Glu Arg Tyr Phe Glu Ser Phe Pro Gly Val Lys Arg Tyr Met Glu  
 740 745 750  
 Asn Ile Val Gln Glu Ala Lys Gln Lys Gly Tyr Val Thr Thr Leu Leu  
 755 760 765  
 His Arg Arg Arg Tyr Leu Pro Asp Ile Thr Ser Arg Asn Phe Asn Val  
 770 775 780  
 Arg Ser Phe Ala Glu Arg Met Ala Met Asn Thr Pro Ile Gln Gly Ser  
 785 790 795 800  
 Ala Ala Asp Ile Ile Lys Lys Ala Met Ile Asp Leu Asn Ala Arg Leu  
 805 810 815



-continued

---

Lys Glu Glu Arg Leu Gln Ala Arg Leu Leu Leu Gln Val His Asp Glu  
820 825 830

Leu Ile Leu Glu Ala Pro Lys Glu Glu Met Glu Arg Leu Cys Arg Leu  
835 840 845

Val Pro Glu Val Met Glu Gln Ala Val Thr Leu Arg Val Pro Leu Lys  
850 855 860

Val Asp Tyr His Tyr Gly Ser Thr Trp Tyr Asp Ala Lys  
865 870 875

<210> SEQ ID NO 42  
<211> LENGTH: 21  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (3)...(3)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = His, Glu or Gln  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (4)...(4)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Pro, Thr or Glu  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (6)...(6)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asn or His  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (7)...(7)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Leu or Ile  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (8)...(8)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asn or Arg  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid other than Ser  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (10)...(10)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Arg, Pro or Ser  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (11)...(11)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asp, Lys or Thr  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (13)...(13)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Leu or Val  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (14)...(14)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (15)...(15)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Arg, Asn, Tyr, Thr or Val  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (16)...(16)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Val or Ile  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (18)...(18)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (19)...(19)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asp or Glu  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (20)...(20)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Glu or Lys

-continued

---

<400> SEQUENCE: 42

Ala Gly Xaa Xaa Phe Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Gln Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa  
1 5 10 15

Leu Xaa Xaa Xaa Leu  
20

<210> SEQ ID NO 43  
<211> LENGTH: 21  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (3)...(3)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = His or Glu  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (7)...(7)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Leu or Ile  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid other than Ser  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (10)...(10)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Arg or Pro  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (11)...(11)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asp or Lys  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (13)...(13)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Leu or Val  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (14)...(14)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (15)...(15)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Arg or Asn  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (16)...(16)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Val or Ile  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (18)...(18)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (19)...(19)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asp or Glu  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (20)...(20)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Glu or Lys

<400> SEQUENCE: 43

Ala Gly Xaa Pro Phe Asn Xaa Asn Xaa Xaa Xaa Gln Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa  
1 5 10 15

Leu Xaa Xaa Xaa Leu  
20

<210> SEQ ID NO 44  
<211> LENGTH: 21  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:

-continued

---

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid other than Ser  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (14)...(14)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (18)...(18)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid

<400> SEQUENCE: 44

Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Xaa Arg Asp Gln Leu Xaa Arg Val  
1 5 10 15

Leu Xaa Asp Glu Leu  
20

<210> SEQ ID NO 45  
<211> LENGTH: 21  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid other than Ser

<400> SEQUENCE: 45

Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Xaa Arg Asp Gln Leu Glu Arg Val  
1 5 10 15

Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu  
20

<210> SEQ ID NO 46  
<211> LENGTH: 21  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid other than Ser  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (14)...(14)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid other than Glu  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT  
<222> LOCATION: (18)...(18)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any amino acid other than Phe

<400> SEQUENCE: 46

Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Xaa Arg Asp Gln Leu Xaa Arg Val  
1 5 10 15

Leu Xaa Asp Glu Leu  
20

<210> SEQ ID NO 47  
<211> LENGTH: 21  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT

-continued

---

```

<222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Gly, Ala, Asp, Phe, Lys, Cys, Thr or Tyr
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (14)...(14)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Glu, Ser, Ala, Gln, Gly, Lys or Arg
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (18)...(18)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Phe, Ala, Gly, Ser, Thr, Tyr, Asp or Lys

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 47

```

```

Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Xaa Arg Asp Gln Leu Xaa Arg Val
  1             5             10             15

```

```

Leu Xaa Asp Glu Leu
      20

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 48
<211> LENGTH: 21
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Gly, Ala, Asp, Phe, Lys, Cys, Thr or Tyr
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (14)...(14)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Glu, Ser, Ala, Gln, Gly, Lys or Arg

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 48

```

```

Ala Gly His Pro Phe Asn Leu Asn Xaa Arg Asp Gln Leu Xaa Arg Val
  1             5             10             15

```

```

Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu
      20

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 49
<211> LENGTH: 21
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: synthetic DNA polymerase domain motif
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (3)...(3)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = His, Glu or Gln
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (4)...(4)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Pro, Thr or Glu
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (6)...(6)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asn or His
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (7)...(7)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Leu or Ile
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (8)...(8)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asn or Arg
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (9)...(9)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Gly, Ala, Val, Leu, Ile, Met, Phe, Trp,
      Pro, Thr, Cys, Tyr, Asn, Gln, Asp, Glu, Lys, Arg or His
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (10)...(10)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Arg, Pro or Ser

```

-continued

---

```

<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (11)...(11)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asp, Lys or Thr
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (13)...(13)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Leu or Val
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (14)...(14)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Glu, Ser, Ala or Gly
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (15)...(15)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Arg, Asn, Tyr, Thr or Val
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (16)...(16)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Val or Ile
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (18)...(18)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Phe or Tyr
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (19)...(19)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Asp or Glu
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: VARIANT
<222> LOCATION: (20)...(20)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Glu or Lys

<400> SEQUENCE: 49

Ala Gly Xaa Xaa Phe Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Gln Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa
 1           5           10          15

Leu Xaa Xaa Xaa Leu
    20

```

---

What is claimed is:

1. A recombinant nucleic acid encoding a DNA polymerase having at least 90% sequence identity to the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:1, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 is G, A, D, F, K, C, T, or Y.

2. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 SEQ ID NO:1 is F.

3. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is any amino acid other than D or E.

4. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is selected from the group consisting of L, G, T, Q, A, S, N, R, and K.

5. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 4, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is G.

6. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the DNA polymerase has at least 95% sequence identity to SEQ ID NO: 1.

7. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the DNA polymerase has increased 3'-mismatch discrimination activity compared with a control DNA polymerase, wherein the control DNA polymerase has the same amino acid sequence as the DNA polymerase except that the amino acid of the control DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 of SEQ ID NO:1 is S.

8. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 SEQ ID NO:1 is G.

9. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 SEQ ID NO:1 is A.

10. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 SEQ ID NO:1 is D.

11. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 SEQ ID NO:1 is K.

12. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 SEQ ID NO:1 is C.

13. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 SEQ ID NO:1 is T.

14. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 488 SEQ ID NO:1 is Y.

15. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 4, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is L.

16. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 4, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is T.

17. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 4, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is Q.

18. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 4, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is A.

19. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 4, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is S.

20. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 4, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is N.

21. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 4, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is R.

22. The recombinant nucleic acid of claim 4, wherein the amino acid of the DNA polymerase corresponding to position 580 of SEQ ID NO:1 is K.

23. An expression vector comprising the recombinant nucleic acid of claim 1.

24. A host cell transformed with the expression vector of claim 23.

25. A method for producing a DNA polymerase having increased 3'-mismatch discrimination activity compared with a control DNA polymerase, the method comprising culturing the host cell of claim 24 under conditions suitable for expression of the recombinant nucleic acid.

\* \* \* \* \*